THE KENDALL WHALING MUSEUM
Sharon, Massachusetts USA

167

Whaling Schooner

Pedro Varela

1881

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2023 with funding from
Boston Public Library

https://archive.org/details/pedrovarelaschoo00pedr

Dr. Schooner Pedro Varela. & Owners in

1878

Brava

11mo. 22nd	To	1.000 Orings	
" "	"	15 Fowl	
" "	"	200 Eggs	
" "	"	1 Bushel Potatoes Sweet	
" "	"	1 doz Ears Corn	
" "	"	3 Hogs	
" "	To	Port fees. & Costum House duties on cloth	$ 8,72

1879

3mo. 3rd	To	Money advance To Crew	" 1,75

1879

Kerbenda Harbor

3mo. 20th to 28th			
" " "	To	25 Bushels. sweet Potatoes	
" " "	"	8 doz. Fowl	
" " "	"	60 Pumpkins	
" " "	"	18 Ducks	
" " "	"	16 doz. Eggs.	
" " "	"	6 Do. Bunches Bananas	
" " "	"	400 Years Corn	
" " "	"	150 Orings	
" " "	"	2 Goats	
" " "	"	4.050 Sticks wood	
" " "	"	Quanity Broom Stuf	
" " "	"	Money Advance to Crew	$ 11.75

Amount Carried Forward $ 22.22

Account with Daniel L. Ricketson Master Cr.

1878		New Bedford	
10mo. 22nd	To	Specie	$ 50.00
		Brava	
11mo. 22nd	By	45 Yds. Bleach Cotton	
" "	"	98 do. Unbleach Cotton	
1879		Kerbenda Harbor	
3mo. 20 to 28th	By.	300 Yds. Unbleach cotton cloth	
" " "	"	139 do Bleach do. do.	
" " "	"	18 " Blew "	
" " "	"	252 " Prints "	
" " "	Paid four Kings	82 " Unbleach " Cloth and	
" " "		16 lbs Tobacco and	
		30 do Hard Soap. &	
		2 Jack Knives	
		16 Pipes For port Charges and	
		The Privilage to gil wood & Water.	

2 Amount Carried Forward $ 50.00

Dr Schooner Pedro Varela & Owners in

1879

		Amount Brought Forward		$22.229	
9mo. 26th		San. Miguel			
" "	To.	Moor and unmoor the vessel	$	18.800	rais
" "	"	Custom house dues	"	5.160	rais
" "	"	Brakwater dues	"	5.916	"
" "	"	Custom house guards. on board	"	16.950	"
" "	"	Pilot	"	1.500	"
" "	"	Health visit and bill of health	"	2.425	"
" "	"	Capting of port and harbor Master	"	2.000	"
" "	"	Paper and Stamps for entering & clearing	"	1.850	"
" "	"	Consuls bill $5.40 Spanish dollars	$	6.480	"
" "	"	Blacksmith bill	"	6.240	"
" "	"	Butchers bill 273 lbs. beef. a 11¢	"	30.030	"
" "	"	Matches and nutmegs	"	2.900	"
" "	"	Boat attendance	"	9.120	"
" "	"	25 lbs. Black paint. cement. and 6 pairs glasses	"	6.405	"
" "	"	12 Bricks for the try works	"	2.400	"
" "	"	1 Mason fireing the try works	"	3.620	"
" "	"	Board bill for Capt. 17 days. @ 1.80¢	"	30.600	"
" "	"	375 Ribets —	"	1.875	"
" "	"	Pine boards. for Bungs	"	1.535	"
" "	"	Hopital fees for one Boat Steer 10 days	"	7.200	"
" "	"	1 Pan		960	"
" "	"	3 Tons of coal @ 9.60¢	"	28.800	"
" "	"	2 Cords Wood	"	19.200	"
" "	"	Taking the coal on board and into the Boat	"	1.400	
" "	"	A Quanity Onions a Quanity cabbage & Beats &c		10.200	
" "	"	84. Bushels Sweet potatoes	"	15.120	
" "	"	60 do. Irish "	"	21.600	
" "	"	6.000 Onions @ 4.00¢	"	24.000	
" "	"	4. Bushels Beans @ 1.80¢	"	7.200	
" "	"	50 Doz. Eggs	"	6.120	
" "	"	50 Pumpkins	"	6.000	
		Rais		303.609	
		Equal To American		$303.53 4/10	

Amount Carried Forward. $325.82 7/10

Account with D. L. Ricketson. Master. Cr.

1879.	Amount Brought Forward	$ 50.00

	Amount Carried Forward	$ 50.00

Dr. Schooner Pedro Varela & Owners. in

1879.

Amount Brought Forward. $325.82 99/100

Gant Miguel

9mo. 26d.	To.	2 dozen. Fowl.	@ 3 00c	$6.00c
" "	"	Boat to go aboard the vessell		50
" 23rd.	"	1 Shackel for Bob stay		" 1.80
" 15th to 26th	"	Cash advance to the Crew.		$112.94 $121.24

Fayal

9mo. 6th.	To.	Lighterage of Stores from Rescue	$ 3,780
" "	"	Carriage of same	" 720
" "	"	Postage on letters from. Owners	" 200
10mo. 3rd	"	Custom house duty on reexporting the Stores	" 20.223
" "	"	Custom house interpreter	" 1,200
" "	"	Storage of Stores from Rescue	" 3.540
" "	"	Custom house &c.	" 6.635
" "	"	Port dues	" 3,600
" "	"	Lighterage of stores on board	" 3,780
" "	"	Guards &c	" 3,595
" "	"	Freight of box. from Mississippi for Mr Ross	610
" "	"	Custom house duties exporting the same	567
" "	"	Brokerage for attending to entering clearing vessell & stores	" 4,800
		Reis	53.159

Equal to American $53.25c

Amount Carried Forward $500 31 99/100

Account With Daniel L. Ricketson Master. Cr.

1879		Amount Brought Forward	$ 50.00
		Sant. Miguel	
9mo 26th	By	Gave a draft on Gilbert Allen	
		To Domingos Dias Machado For	$452.00
		Sant. Miguel	
9mo. 26th	By	100. Gallons Molasses @ 35¢	$ 36.00
		Fayal	
10mo. 4th	By	Gave a Draft on Gilbert Allen	
		To. Manuel Jno. Leguia For	$ 37.09
		Amount Carried Forward	$ 574.09

Dr. Schooner Pedro Varela & Owners in

1879.

Amount Brought Forward. $ 500.31

Fayal

10mo. 4	To	3 days Board & Lodging	$	3.60c
" "	"	2 Bushels of Beats	"	1.20c
" "	"	Consuls bill $5.39c Spanish dollars	"	6.48c
" "	"	3½ days Boat hire	"	3.50c
" "	"	Balsam Copaiva	"	1.05
" "	"	Spirits of Nitre	"	1.20
" "	"	Laudanum	"	1.60c
" "	"	Elixer Vitriol	"	1.04c
				$ 19.62c

Fayal

10mo. 3rd	"	Cash Advance to Crew	$	7.24c

Brava

10mo. 25th	To.	3 Bushels Corn @ 65c	$	1.95c
" "	"	1 Doz. green Corn		.12c
" "	"	300 Onions @ 80c	"	2.40c
" "	"	3 Doz. Eggs @ 12c		36c
" "	"	2 days Board @ $1.00	"	2.00c
" "	"	Paid a man to git me 2 Sheep	"	3.00c
" "	"	Port fees & Custom House duties on Oil & Flour &c.	$	10.20c
				$ 26.03c

Amount Carried Forward. $ 563.20c

Account with Daniel L. Ricketson, Master, Cr.

1879		Amount Brought Forward.		$574.09
		Bravo		
10mo 28th	To	1 bbl of Flour		$6.00
" "	"	10 Gallons Black Fish Oil		$6.00

Amount Carried Forward. $586.09

Dr. Sr. Pedro Varela and Owners in

	Amount Brought Forward					$	553.	20½
1880								
	Str. Helena							
3mo. 30	To 9 Hospital dues 89 tons		7	5				
" "	" Agency Fees Entering & Attendance							
	& Customs oil & Provisions	"	"	"		1	1	
" "	" 2 Tuns Water & Tank hire		14					
" "	" Boat hire attending Vessel	1	"	"				
" "	" Postage on letter ~~&~~ for Mr Brill		2	8				
" "	" Customs permit & Wharfage dues on	"	"	"				
	Goods ex "Lollie Beard	2	15	0				
	Boat & Cart hire Landing & Reshipping	"	"	"				
	including Rent	"	"	"		2	4	5
	Customs permit & Wharfage on Oil	"	"	"				
	Transhipped	1	11	0				
	Boat hire on 109 Bbls @ 5	"	"	"		1	1	10
	3 doz Cabbages 7 x 3 Bags Sweet Potatoes 9	1	25	0				
	Board Bill 15 days @ 8	6	"	"				
	2 Bushels Lime & 50 Bricks	—	—	—			15	
	A Frying Pan & 2 Paint brushes	-					9	6
	1 lb Lampblack & 3 doz boxes Matches	-					5	9
	Copal Varnish & Glue	-					1	9
	Police Warrant	-	3					
		14	18	1		5	19	3
	Comsn 5% On £36. 2s. 1d	1	16	1		1	6	14 2
						22	13	5
	Equal to American					$	113.	35 9
	Amount Carried Forward					$	660.	55½

Account With Daniel S. Richelson Master Cr.

1879	Amount Brought Forward	$ 586.09¢
	C.S.E. Helena	
3 mo. 30 E	By Gave a draft on Gilbert Allen	
	To Soleimen & Mos Gideon Co. For.	$ 219.35¢
	Amount Carried Forward	$ 805.44

Dr. Sch. Pedro Varela & Owners in.

1880		Amount Brought Forward.	$	666.55½
		Saint Helena		
3mo. 30d	To	Tonnage dues		90c
" "	"	Shipping 3 men	$	3.00
" "	"	Cert. Desertion 1 man.	"	50c
" "	"	Cert. of Cl C	"	2.00
" "	"	Recording the same		50c
" "	"	Award & decission To crew	"	5.00
			$	11.90
		Saint Helena		
3mo. 25d	To	242 Yds. Dk Cotton cloth.	$	24.20
		Saint Helena		
June 20d	To	Money Advanced To crew	$	3.50
June 25th 26th	"	Money do do do.	"	6.00
		Amount Carried Forward	$	712.15

Account With Daniel A. Richardson. Master Ct.

1880.		Amount Brought Forward	$ 805.44
		St. Helena	
3mo. 28	By	One Drawing Knife.	$1.25
		Amount Carried Forward.	$ 806.69

12

Dr Sch.r Pedro Varela and Owners in

1880		Amount Brought Forward	$ 712.15½
		Kerbenda Harbor	
June 12 to 23	To	8 Bushels Potatoes	
" " "	"	7 Doz Chickings	
" " "	"	70 Pumpkins	
" " "	"	26 Ducks.	
" " "	"	17 Doz.n Eggs.	
" " "	"	5 " Bananas	
" " "	"	600 Years Corn	
" " "	"	600 Oranges	
" " "	"	1 Goat	
" " "	"	4.000 Sticks Wood	
" " "	"	a Quantity Brown Sug.r	
" " "	"	a do. Peppers.	
June 24 30	To	Money Advanced to Crew	$ 16.25
			$ 728.40½

Account With Daniel L. Richelson Master Cr

1880		Amount Brought Forward.	$ 806.69
		Kerbenda Harbor.	
4mo 12	23	By. 3 1/4 Pds Black cotton cloth.	
" "	"	218 do Wte do. do.	
" "	"	22 " Blew " Drills	
" "	"	50 " Prints	
" "	"	Paid Fend Kings 82 Yds Wte Cotton Cloth & 15 lbs Tobacco & 3 Jack Knives & 25 lbs Hard soap & 3 Doz Pipes For Port Charges & the Prevelige to get Wood & Water.	

Journal of a Voyage in the Schooner Pedro Varela in the Year 1881 Sailed on the 5th of April

Weighed anchor at New Bedford at 9 o'clock A.M. we Started with a good breeze from the N.W. The first work the Sailors done was to put two reefs in foresail and Mainsail. At 1 P.M the Pilot left us off Gen and Chicken light Boat. There two of my Lady friends took leave of me and went aboard the Tug Boat and a number of Husbands friends and others that come to see their friends off. We saw the Bark Com— Morris beating out the Bay. At 10 P.M the wind increased So ends the first day from home.

April 6th

A strong breeze from the west. wind increasing. took in the Mainsail put out the Trysail. all hands more or less sea sick and Home sick and I could not blame them for I was troubled the same way myself.

April 7th

Strong breeze. wind west. steering S.S.E. Saw a Bark heading to the north.

April 8th

at 1 A.M brought the vessel to blowing a heavy gale from the N.W. took in all Sail excepting a close reefed Foresail. Have layed to all day. Saw a large Merchant Bark bound to the N.E. —

April 9th

The vessel still hove to. blowing a heavy gale from the N.W. at 6 A.M. Sent two men out to Secure the Flg jibb which was getting loose. a heavy Sea come along at the time washing one of the men of throwed Several oars to him and also one with the end of a towline bent to it. They got the Larboard boat clear but the man sank before they could get her down to the water. At 1 P.M. the Gale decreasing and still the wind N.W. kept the vessel S.E. Sat the Mainsail and jibb.

April 10th Strong breeze from N.W. vessel steering S.E. nothing of any note to day.

April 11th Strong breeze from the W. crew imployed in getting boats ready for whaling. At 12 oclock a heavy thunder Squall struck the vessel carrying away the Flying jibb-boom. took in all Sail cleared the at 2 P.M. got every thing clear. made sail steering S.E. At 10 P.M. took in all sail excepting close reefed Foresail. hove to heavy gale from N.W.

April 12th

The vessel still hove to. a heavy gale from the N.W.

Saw a Bark bound to the North.

April 13th

I went on deck for the first time to day Sence leaving home at 6 A. M. Set the reefs out of the Foresail and Set the Jibb and Fryseil. Steering E. S. E. Crew imployed in getting boats ready for whaling and Saw several peaces of drift wood to day. Cook of duty Sick.

April 14th

Steering E. S. E. The wind S. this Morning. I went on deck but did not Stay but a short time It was most to rough for me. Saw a Brig to day. at 5 P. M. Steering E. at 8 P. M. a large Steamer Schooner rigged passed us bound N. E.

April 15th

a very strong wind from the S. W. vessel rolling and pitching very bad. Steering S. E. at 3 a. m. raised a spout It proved to be what they call a Sulphur bottom whale. Vessel under Foresail. Jibb. and Fryseil.

April 16th

another cloudy disagreeable day. wind blowing Foggy damp and very misty. winds from the S. S. E. & W. and the vessel Steering S. E. Saw a Sail in the distance bound to the N. E.

April 17

The Sabbath day and every thing is quiet and Still aboard Wind S. W. Till 12 oclock and then come N. W. rained all the forenoon but the bright Sunshine come out this afternoon but had to have a Squall right in the middle of the afternoon. Saw a Bark bound into the N. E. raised a humpback whale Saw the first flying fish to day and a bird. It has been rough and Rumble all day. Lat 32 – Long 52.

April 19th

A very plesant day I went on deck and Sat in my room most all the forenoon Two weeks from home to day and a long two weeks they have been to me. It has been almost a Calm and the vessel rolls bad. Porpoise s been seen to day.

April 20th

another calm day. Lat 48-15 Long 29-45. Nothing been seen to day

April 21st

It has been quite rugged to day. vessel heading S. S. W. till six oclock then Tacked and heading E. N. E.

April 22nd

Steering E. S. E. Lat 29. 35. no Obs.

April 23rd.

Strong breeze from the South vessel steering E. S. E. Lat 30. Long 46 – 57.

April 24th.

At 6 a.m. Hacked ship head W. S. W. about 11 oclock raised Humpback whales. It is Sunday and a long long day I has been. and I am feeling have not been a well day since leaving home. Wish I was back their again. Lat 28–45 Long 45–57.

April 25th.

On waking this morning heard it raining very heavy so of course no washing could be done. so settled myself down to sewing. Steering south. no Obs.

April 26th.

It beautifull bright sunshine morning so I picked up my clothes after breakfast and Daniel and I went to washing got them all on the line at half past 11 oclock. had a large wash. had not washed any since leaving home home. Vessel steering south. no Obs.

April 27th.

Took my work and went up in my room on deck. cut out my Calico Sacque. We had quite an excitement this forenoon at 10 a.m. raised white water on getting nearer found it to be a vessel bottom up. Should think she was a vessel of about three hundred tons. I should think she had not been in the water long the men seemed to think she had not. the water washed over her breaking quite high. After passing the vessel the Boatsteers and the Steward caught a lot of Fish. the men stood by to take them of the hooks and carry them to the waist. they caught 12 Logfish and 11 Dolphin and such a gay time they had of it plenty of fish for that day – for all hands. Steering South. Lat 27-19 Long 45-19.

April 28th.

Their seems to be considerable gulf weed round to day their are more apt to see whales where they see a lot of the weed. no live thing been seen but one flying Fish. Steering S. by E. Lat 26. 23. Long 44. 53.

April 29th.

Pleasant but very rugged to day. Steering S. E. wind E. N. E. Lat. 25 Long 44. 17.

april 30th.

A beautifull Sabbath day. Three vessels in sight to day from mast head Lat 24. 10 Long 43. 17.

8

May 1st Two vessels seen to day. one passed us after dark quite near She was a large vessel painted ports. She was going N. E. Lat 21.41 Long 42.40.

May 2nd Three vessels been seen to day Lat 21.10 Long 42.00

May 3rd This morning on waking up found Daniel had got up before I had waked. Come to find out they raised white water and he was to mast head but they see no more of it. three vessels in sight one passed us after dark bound N. E. Lat Long 41.15.

May 4th Sat the Flying fish before breakfast. Saw a Brig going N. W. Finbacks seen to day. Lat 20 Long 41.15.

May 5th A month out from home to day. Squalls this forenoon with quite heavy showers. Vessel in sight after tea bound in the N. W. Lat 19.30 Long 40.30.

May 6th A very warm day. Three vessels been seen to day but no whale the one thing we want to see most. after tea to night a Merchant vessel come quite near to us and Daniel had them to lower the Second mates boat and go along side of her to get the Longitude and get the Capt to take letters. I sent one to Mother and Mr Coon sent one to his wife. I was so glad of a chance to get a letter home. The vessel was from Marsells bound to Barbadoes Her name was the Atlanta. The Capt took the letters and gave daniel the Longitude which was 37 miles to the west of us. This vessel was a nice large one I should think a new one by the looks. Lat 18.00 Long 37.35. Two flying fish come aboard this evening

May 7th Two vessels seen to day one was a Brig. It has been very rugged to day. Dolly and I had the flying fish for breakfast that come aboard yesterday. Lat 15.56. Long 38.48.

May 8th Another rugged day. a Bark seen to day bound into the N. E. It is a beautiful moon-light evening makes me feel as thought I would like to be at home and go to church. Lat 14.10. Long 37.48

May 14th I was taken sick the Monday after writing the above. So bad I could not sit up with a fever. I Suffered very much with my head. To day I have put my dress on for the first time since Sunday and I find I am not very Strong yet. but am in hopes to be my self again

45

Soon. Raised white water this forenoon between nine and ten oclock and Daniel went right to mast head but could see nothing more of it. he staged till twelve oclock. I was realy in hopes it would prove to be one and they would have the good luck to capture him.

May 15th

Cloudy this morning but cleared away before ten oclock beautyfull and very warm. Raised whales between nine and ten oclock and at quarter to ten lowered all three boats. Mr Coon and Mr Davis boats each got a whale. Mr Coon put a in his whale and went with Daniel to try to get another one but did not succeed The Steward worked the vessel round and picked up Mr Coons whale at half past three all boats were aboard and at half past 6 both whales were in on deck. Lat 13.40 Long 40.43.

May 16th

It sounds old fashion to hear the mincing machine going and hear them to work on deck. I did not get on deck till afternoon to see them at work in the grease for the excitement yesterday tired me all out as I have not got my strength yet. So night when they took in sail a man went out to furl the fore jib and slipped and fell over board his clothes were all grease was the cause of his fall, but they succeeded in rescuring him very quick with ropes; Lat 14.40. Long 40.45.

May 17th

They are getting along nicely with the oil trying out to day and putting some down in the hole. Lat 14.40. Long 40.40.

May 18th

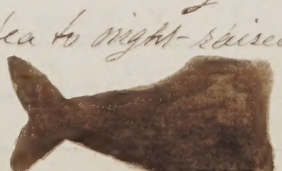
Got through trying out about twelve oclock last night. to day putting Oil down the hole. cleaned out the Try Pots and washed of the paint work. Lat 14.30. Long 40.49.

May 19th

A rugged day. Nothing transpired worthy of note to day. Lat 14.10. Long 40.35.

May 20th

Very rugged again to day or this morning the rain Squalls cleared up on a few hours and we have had a lovely day The men caught a Cigar Fish last night and Daniel showed it to me this morning I had never seen one before it was shaped like an ell only larger round and longer then I ever saw an Ell and had fins. and they had a Russell with a rat but did not kill him. wish they had for I am afraid he will get my canarys. Also saw to night raised whales lowered two boats but did not get any think if they had two or three more hours day



light should been

May 24th

Nothing happened the last three days worth writing down. It has been very rugged all the time. To day Daniel and I washed made out to get my clothes dry between the rain squalls. I was afraid when they were taken down I should spoil them for the wind blowed so hard but they were all right. Lat 15.10 Long 40.24.

May 25th

Another very rugged day. About quater to ten oclock raised white water. If it was whales they were going to the windard very fast but they never see nothing more of it what ever it was. Lat 14.55 Long 39.55.

May 26th

We started off of the 12.40. ground this morning bound for the 30.50. ground where I hope we shall take a large quantity of Oil a fin back whale been seen to day and a killer Lat 16.20. Long 39.46.

May 27th

A nice day with a strong breeze from the E. been steering N.N.E. A Bark been seen from mast-head going to the Westard. also a shark seen. Lat 18.40 Long 39.46.

May 28th

Have had a very fine day. Good day for seeing a long distance therefore a good whaling day. and a bill fish seen to day Lat 21.00 Long 39.39.

May 29th

Pleasent with light airs. wind South passed under the bows the Steward struck at one but did not get him, Lat 23.10 Long 39.35.

May 30th

Another day with light airs and very warm indeed. the warmest day we have had since leaving home. washed to day the clothes dryed beautifully. Crew imployed in putting up Fore topmast Lat 23.40 Long 39.40

May 31st

The last day of another Month and a fine day It has been although it was raining very hard this Morning when I got up. Lat 24.30 Long 41.40.

June 1st

This morning on getting up here was a vessel on the Sea quater about 9 oclock they lowered the boat to carry letters to her I gathered togeather ten letters for the Mate to take aboard of her. She was a Duch Bark by the name of Julia She was from the Baltic Sea bound to She was a large vessel and old fashion She

was 580 tons. The Capt.s Long was 46. 05. and ours was Lat 25.00 Long 41.40 The Capt. sent me a nice bottle of Wine I am delighted that I had a chance to send a Letter home.

June 2 nd.

A plesant day but some what rough. I have been busy sewing and reading that is the way I spend most of my days Lat 26.30. Long 42.15

June 3 rd.

It has been cloudy and hazy most of the day. Nothing been seen but a Bird to day. Lat 28.30 Long 43.23.

June 4 th.

A plesant day and their has nothing been seen. Went on deck this Evening and one of the Boatsteers has a German which he let me take and I could play quite well so I stayed on deck and played all the evening. Lat 30.00 Long 44.4.

June 5 th.

Sunday and a Lovely day. While Daniel was at Mast head this forenoon raised whales and I thought they were going to have to lower to day. but they proved to be Sulpher Bottom whales. Have seen birds and any quantity of gulf weed. The Steward caught three fish this forenoon. Lat 30.10 Long 45.15.

June 6 th.

A very fine. Nothing seen till after tea then they raised white water but it proved to be a humpback Lat 30.40. Long 45.45.

June 7 th.

Another day and nothing been seen and so the weeks go by I do hope they will raise whales soon and get them. Lat 30.10 Long 47.2.

June 8 th.

This Morning before breakfast raised a vessel but at such a distance could not tell what she was for some hours then they made out it was a whaler and so kept the vessel off and spoke her. It was the Brig Barstow Capt. Reed. Daniel invited him aboard. He come aboard between nine and ten oclock and brought us quite a number of late papers which I was very much pleased to get and get the news about home. The Capt. stoped with us till after tea. We had a very plesant gam. Lat 30.18 Long 48.45.

June 9 th.

It has been a lovly day. and a nice day for seeing a long distance but they could see nothing. Lat 30.06. Long 48.10. One of the most beautifull moon light evenings I ever saw. Husband and I walked deck a while this evening.

June 10th This Morning picked up my clothes and Daniel and I went to washing got them out about ten oclock and I was so very tired that I felt rather sorry when they Sead their was a vessel comming towards us. for I supposed we should have a gam so began to prin up a little. When they come to speak each other we found it was the H. M. Simmons Capt. Atkins of Provincetown Daniel invited him to come aboard. he says no you take your wife and come aboard. I told Daniel he better go. I was so tired I would not go. so I see him off then went below and changed my dress for dinner I had but just got it changed when Daniel come back Sead the Capt. had got his wife and they was very anxious for me to come aboard. So Daniel put my chair in the boat and I got in and took little Dolly. I had never met the Capt and his Lady before but we were soon acquainted and spent a very plesant day and Evening aboard with them We bid them good bye a little past 9 oclock. She gave me two little . I was so tired I thought I should never get to sleep that night. Lat 30.15 Long 49.30. The other vessels Lat was 30.15. Long 49.58. Three vessels in sight to day two of them schooners

June 11th Another fine day and I am feeling almost sick. washing and gaming in one day was most to much for one. their has been three vessels seen to day. a Brig and Schooner and the other a Bark. Lat 31.16 Long 50.06.

June 12th

It is a beautifull Sabbath day. Two schooners in sight this Morning. We took our good clothes all out the large trunk and aired them and put them back which took about all day a large shark seen to day and several Portugues man of wars Lat 32.00. Long 49.36.

June 13th

a very plesant day. Two schooners in sight one from of deck. I have ironed a few peaces to day the first I have ironed sence leaving home. Light winds from S. E. vessel heading S. S. W. Lat 31.20. Long 50.17

June 14th

another nice day. very warm. Wind E. S. E. The vessel heading S. a large Steamer seen from of deck. I got my glasses and looked at her could see her very plain She had two mast and was carrying sail. To day had my bed and bedding carryed on deck to air and I cleaned my little room I call bed room Lat 30.54 Long 50.50.

June 15th It has been a very warm day porpoises been seen and a schooner in sight from of deck same one that was seen yesterday. took in all sail to night- It is calm hardly a breath of air Lat- 30.00 Long 50.25. Boys been imployed in scraping and greasing the mast.

June 16th

Light winds from the south. Our friend is still in sight- from of deck nothing been seen to day. At four oclock Spook the Schooner. It was the Golden City. Capt. Rose. the Capt come aboard of us. he was a Portugues but could talk very good english he took tea with us and stayed the Evening till between nine and ten oclock. Our Mate (Mr Coon) went aboard of his vessel. Our Lat- 30. 06. — Long of the Golden City 50.20.

June 17th

A strong breeze from the south this morning. have had a good breeze all day. Two peaces of boards seen to day caught a log fish from one peace had it for dinner. After tea to night took my work and went on deck. heard but- just- got- seated and to work when they cryed out from mast- head (Their she blows) and in a short time the Mate and second Mate lowered. but it come on dark before they could reach them. Our Friend lowered two boats but it was no use they were to far of. I was very sorry that they could not had a few hours more day light- so they could got some of them. Lat- 30.00 Long 49.6.

June 18th

Another nice day for whaling jest- wind enough. as we sat- down to breakfast we heard the cry from aloft (Their she blows) at- eight- oclock lowered all three boats and gave chase whales going to the windward quick chased till two oclock then lost- sight- of them and come aboard getting aboard at three oclock. Our friend the Portugues got- one small one. While the boats were down to day. about- half past- ten oclock a large Merchant Bark passed us so near that- I could see the men on deck and I could distinguish the Capstain from the rest. I could read her name on her bows and stern very plain. It was (Send) she was from New Haven She hoisted the American Ensign and we run ours up to the Main peak she was a nice large Bark. Our friend the Portugues was cuttering in at dark. We raised humpback whales after tea to night. It has been a long long day to me. Only three men left aboard the vessel. One to mast- head the Steward. and a boy to the wheel. and the Cook. Lat- 29.50. Long 49.16.

June 19th

Two Barks and a schooner and porpoises seen from mast head

to day. It is the Sabbath day. I have been reading and writing home to day. Lat 29. 26. Long 49. 23.

June 20

A strong breeze and some-what-rugged. The wind blew so hard hard I thought It best not to wash to day. Four vessels in sight from mast head to night. Lat 29. 45. Long 49. 45.

June 21st

Most to windy again to day to wash. a schooner seen from mast head. raised white water but did not prove to be anything Lat 30. 00 Long 48. 33. At quater past eleven to night one of the boat-steer called Daniel. Seed the Larboard watch would not come on deck. Daniel went forward and called them several times but they refused to come on deck. Daniel come down and called the Officers and got his pistol and they all went forward and Daniel and the Mate went down in the Forecastle and after some words got them on deck. they then called them aft and put four of them in irons. I was very much frightened. was afraid some one would get hurt.

June 22nd

Not quite so much wind and Daniel and I washed this forenoon raised white water again to day but It proved false same as yesterday. At half past five oclock to night took three men out of irons and at half past seven took the fourth one out. they Seed they had done wrong and would try to do better in future Lat 30. 11. Long 46. 57.

June 23rd

A Merchant vessel seen from off deck going south also a large peace of Squid. The Steward caught a fish. Lat 30. 46. Long 47. 48.

June 24th

On getting up this morning found It was calm and every prospect of a very warm day. and we have had It hardly a breath of air Our Neighbor the merchant vessel in sight and two whalers and one schooner and a Brig and porpoises been seen to day Lat 31. 35. Long 46. 30.

June 25th A lovely Sabbath morning. Daniel went to mast head and I went to writing in my Journall. before ten oclock It was raining very hard so they all had to come down from mast head. Seen two Merchant vessels one bound into the N. E. the other E. also see a whaling schooner and porpoises. Lat 32. 15. Long 47. 20. between eight and nine oclock this Evening the Steward called

ass. Read their was a Comet to be seen very plain. So we both went up on deck and here was a large one to be seen in the North. It looked very pretty with its long tail of fire.—

June 26th

Two Merchant vessels seen to day bound into the N.E. a whaling Schooner also seen. Lat 32.45. Long 47.2.
Daniel and I washed to day.

June 27th

A fine day and a good breeze. A Merchant vessel seen from mast-head. raised a hump-back and grampus. Lat 31.35 Long 46.18

June 28th

Another fine day. but can see no whales. have seen grampus to day and that is all. I went to the head of the stairs between nine and ten to night to see the Comet It was showing up very bright Lat 31.10. Long 46.15.

June 29th

A very warm day indeed. I ironed several small peaces. but should not ironed them If I had known it was going to be so warm. Grampus been seen again to day Lat 30.55. Long 46.15.

July 1st

Had a nice breeze all day. This Morning before I had got my hair combed Daniel wanted me to come on deck and see a Steamer. I went up and here was a nice large Steamer of the Starboard quater with all sail out and steaming along very fast. a merchant Bark seen this morning bound into the N.E. Grampus seen and plenty of gulf weed but no whales what we want to see most. I cleaned a little paint to day. Lat 29. Long 47.18.

July 2nd

A plesant day. but the vessel rolls terribly their is a heavy swell and not much wind. nothing been seen to day hope we shall see whales before long. Lat 29.58 Long 47.45.

July 3rd

A very plesant Sabbath day. I have been writing in my Dairy and reading. A Merchant vessel seen this morning a long ways off Lat 28.30. Long 48.19.

July 4th

The Glorious Forth of July. I Suppose at home they are having a fine time to day. but aboard of a vessel it makes no difference. for dinner to day we had Mutton and peas and a nice pudding full of plums. We washed this forenoon have had several little rain squalls this afternoon. after tea to night I went on deck

and after I got up there we had a little rain squall and after that the most beautifull rain-bow I ever saw. It went way over from side to side It was a perfect one. It looked as though both ends were in the water and as though it stood away from the sky It was jest splendid. Then we had a blow which last an hour or so blowed quite heavy. Lat 30.35. Long 48.30.

July 5th

A fine day. Nothing seen to day. Lat 30.15. Long 48.40.

July 6th

Another nice day. nothing been seen but a Bird Lat 30.23. Long 47.19

July 7th

Raised a vessel this Morning three pints forward the weather beam could not tell what she was so far off. About eleven oclock they raised white water and Daniel went up aloft again but he could see nothing more of it. Some of them caugh a fish to day. It looked very pretty when hauled in on deck looked like a gold fish we had it for tea. To night when we took in sail they made out that the vessel was a Merchant Bark Lat 29.45. Long 47.23.

July 11th

Nothing transpired the last three days of any account. did not wash to day for it looked as though it might rain all day. It was raining hard when we got up. But in a short time it cleared up and has been a very pleasent day and a very warm day indeed The Second Mate Mr Davis and the Steward caught ~~thirteen~~ 13 Dolphin to day. fish enough for all. Grampus and a board seen to day Lat 29.32. Long 47.58.

July 12th

This Morning took my clothes on deck and Daniel and I went to washing. got them out little past ten oclock. we have had another hot day the water is as slick as glass. It is very Uncomfortable weather. I saw Grampuses going through the water so easy I love to watch them going through the water It seems as though they made no effort at all. Lat 29.32. —

July 13th

A fine breeze most of the day. Had a heavy shower this afternoon and to night it looks squally. Raised white water jest after dinner they dead it was very small and did not see it again. Lat 29.45. Long 48.50. after tea while on deck saw a beautifull rain-bow it only went half way over. but it was very bright.

July 14

The Mates told me that their was a beautifull rain-bow early this

morning a very fine one. fest before eight
oclock we heard the joyfull cry (Their she blows) at twenty minutes
past nine lowered all three boats at half past eleven picked up
Daniel with his boat stove. It was half full of water and the
men bailing fest as fast as they could. They come aboard all wet
and every thing floating round in the boat. Daniel struck
him and he stove him and the Mate and Second Mate had to take
him in hand and kill him They were all aboard between twelve
and one oclock and the whale made fast along side. It is my
Birth day and I think Daniel has Celebrated it in good shape.-
Saw a whaling schooner this morning supposed we should
have a gam if we had not seen whales. The whale is a large one
and I hope will yeald a lot of Oil. Got two blanket peaces and the
saw in on deck before dark: Lat 30. 29 Long 35. 58.

July 15th

This Morning did not have breakfast till eight oclock I was very
faint. Before breakfast saw a large Merchant Bark under full
Sail she looked very nice going through the water. Cutting in the
whale to day. Got the try-works to going after dinner. Let the Carcass
go about the Middle of the afternoon and finished bailing the
case at dark. bailed it along side. A schooner come down to us
about four oclock Schooner B. F. Sparks. Capt Ewell from
Provincetown. Daniel had never meet with him before he came
aboard and Stayed about two hours. he is not making a very
good voyage and I feel sorry for him. I liked his appearance
very much he has a wife and two children in Provincetown. Our
Lat to day is 30. 44. Long 45. 35. The Capts Long 47. 35.

July 16th

a nice day for them to work on the whale. I see to night they have
got it all into horse peaces all cut up but the junk. Our friend the
whaler has been in sight part of the day Lat 31. 00 Long 45. 35

July 17th

A Clear Sky but a heavy swell on and the vessel rolls and pitches
very bad. I have been writing most of the day. raised white
water after dinner but see nothing more of it. A Merchant Brig
come quite near to us to day so we could see the men on deck
with the glasses she had a deck full of lumber. She had a good
nice breeze and was going through the water fest nice. Lat 31. 005
Long 46. 16.

July 18th A better day the swell is going down. The Steward
caught a fish this forenoon we had him for dinner. nothing
been seen to day Lat 31. 16. Long 46. 28. Got through boiling about

three oclock this afternoon

July 19

a nice breeze every thing favorable for some more whales if we could only see them. Been breaking out for Provision and Canvass and it has taken them all day. Washed of deck after tea to night. usualy done before tea. Made out sixty three bbls out of our whale they have been stowing Oil to day Lat 31.00 Long 46.009. A Steamer seen a long ways off.

July 20th

It has been squeally with heavy rain all the forenoon. cleared up about the middle of the afternoon. raised white water twice to day but it was porpoises. Another Steamer seen to night from mast-head. One of the fore-mast-hands sick with a fever think he took a cold. he has been below all day of duty To night the third Mate Mr Stetson took all the whaling gear out of the Starboard boat to get ready for mending tomorrow.

July 21st

A uncomfortable day It is so warm and the wind died out about noon and the vessel rolls very bad. The Steward caught a fish before breakfast we had him for tea. Daniel and the mate and Second mate have been mending the stoven boat to day raised white water after tea to night could not tell what it was so far off and about dark Lat 30.30. Long 46.29.

July 22nd

a good breeze and not as warm as yesterday. Our sick man is better so he is on deck to day. a large Merchant Bark come so near could see her quite plain. Daniel said if it had not been so late at night he would urged to spook her. Lat 29.30. Long 26.25.

July 23rd

To day we washed it was the first day Daniel could help me sence they got the whale. boys been washing of the paint all over the vessel to day. Grampus been seen and a vessel but to far off to tell what she was

July 24th

A very plesant Sabbath day but quite rugged. been writing in my Journal most all day. nothing been seen. To day the mate and Second mate and also the third mate wrote in my Album and the third mate gave me his picture Lat 30.00 Long 46.36.

July 25th

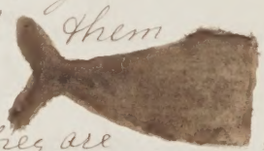
A fine day. About one oclock spook a French Bark from by the name of Flora bound to New York. They Lowered the mates boat and he took my letter and went aboard of

hes the Captain seemed very willing to take my Letter. I was very much pleased that I had a chance to send Mother another letter before going into port. This vessel had a lot of passengess so not know what she was loaded with. In about two weeks mother will have her letter and I am so glad. While the boat was out I saw a very large shark pass the vessel a large Bird followered the boat to the boat to the vessel and back again. It was dark brown shaded. he sat jest like a duck on the water

Bird

July 26th

A beautifull Morning. after breakfast Daniel went to mast head he had not been up their long before I heard him hollo Their She blows this was about half past eight when he raised them and at ten oclock they lowered all three boats and gave Chase the whales were going very fast but they chased them till three oclock and they found it was no use so they had to come aboard with no whale. I felt sorry for I do want them to get more oil so to make a good Seasons work. It has been a long day to me. always is when they are off after whales. The Steward caught a small fish to night, and a small black bird passed us Lat 30. 45 Long 47. 35



July 27th

Another very uncomfortable day. It is so very warm. about half five to night the Second Mate Mr Davis raised a whale he seemed to be a lone one. At quater to five lowered two boats and in a very short time Daniel lowered his boat and they chased him till Daniels boat got to him and the third Mate (boatsteares) missed him. He darted at the whale twice and missed both times. Daniel Said he was larger then the last one we got. thinks he was a hundred bbl whale. They all feel pretty blue to night. porpuses been seen to day. Lat 31. 40 Long 47. 25.

July 28th

Another warm day. Raised a Brig and a large Merchant-vessel this forenoon going East. About quarter to five this afternoon we spook the Brig. and it was the D. A Small Capt. Curren of Provincetown He invited us aboard and daniel accepted the invitation and I took a bundle of papers and half a fruit-cake. and we got into the boat. we took Dolly with us and in a very short time we were aboard. We took tea with them and stoped the evening. we had a very pleasant time Mrs Curren gave me some patterns she filled my box that I carried the cake in. with pea-nuts which I was very glad to

have for polly she put in a few large Walnuts and dopper egg and also a tin pan of Tamarinds. I was very tired when I got aboard of our vessel for we had to come a good mile. Lat 32.14 Long 48.26 The Capt time same as ours.

July 29th

A Stronger breeze then we had yesterday. I am feeling very tired to day after my gam, To night just before tea a large Merchant vessel passed us under full sail going N. E. Daniel had to scold the cook to day for not speaking to Mr Coon right Lat 32 44. Long 48.26.

July 30th A nice day. two Merchant-vessels seen going S. E. Lat 31.20 Long 48.3.

July 31st

A very warm pleasant Sabbath day. Daniel and the officers and Steward caught quite a number of fish this afternoon. and between two and three oclock they raised Smooth water so Daniel kept the vessel off for it and it was a Sperm whale all spoilt and bursted open. I did not see it as I was laying down but I smelt it and it was very disagreeable. Seeing the whale was the way they come to get so many fish caught enough so all hand can have some for breakfast tomorrow morning. A Bark been seen all day and to night could see her of Deck They Say Its one of them that we saw yesterday.

August 1st

Another Month gone never to return. It began to be rugged last night before I come down below and the rough weather increased all night and to day has been very rugged. I went on deck in my room after tea and went to sewing. about half an hour before dark raised whales. Daniel and the Mate went up to mast-head and could see them blow but they were a mile off and it was to late to Lower. I hope they may see them tomorrow and get some of them for we want more oil before going in port. a Bark seen going to the westard. Lat 30.48 Long 47.36.— Been to rugged to wash to day.

August 2nd

Blowing quite strong and it is rugged but we washed this forenoon this afternoon It began to Moderate and this Evening it is quite Smooth a turtle seen to day Lat 30.46. Long 48.16.—

August 3rd

A cloudy day with occasional showers. The air is thick and muggy nothing been seen to day. Lat 31.10 Long 47.26.—

August 4th

Another blowy rugged day. Can hardly sit in a chair she tumbles about so a whaling bark been seen all day from mast-head and to night after tea could see her off deck. See a bird to night. Lat 30.46 Long 47.50.—

August 5th

It blows harder then ever to day Our neighbor the whaler is in sight. I have not been on deck to day it is so rugged. Four months out to day; Lat 30.27 Long 47.37.—

August 6th

We are having better weather to day The bark is in sight not far of. This afternoon Daniel spook her and it was the Bark President Capt Tripp from Westport He come aboard of us between two and three oclock Stayed to tea and Spent the Evening Send good bye to us between ten and eleven oclock He was only 17 days from home and he told us lots of news he had a few late papers but forgot to bring them. I was disappointed for I think so much of a late paper. Lat 31.58.

August 7th

A lovely Sabbath Morning, but in less then two hours had a rain Squall and we have had more or less all day and the wind seems to be increasing. To night it is blowing quite hard. The President has been in sight all day. also a large Merchant vessel. bound North. I have been writing home to Mother to day. Lat 31.00 Long 47.18 —

August 8th — Rugged to day. cannot sit with ease any wheres. A large Steamer past us towards night so near that I could see her house on deck she was steaming away with all sail out bound to the S. W. Lat 29.45. Long 47.29—

August 9th

Another very rugged day no comfort to be taken any wheres A Merchant vessel seen to day. Lat 30.00 Long 47.49.

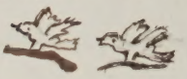
August 10th

Been rugged most of the day. Nothing been seen. Lat 31.18 Long 47.29—

August 11th

We are having a nice day. The boys are scraping the paint of of the out-side of the vessel where it is all blistered up going to give it one coat of paint. Lat 32.26. Long 46.36.

August 12th — Another fine day. scraping vessel again to day. Some Land birds seen but nothing else. Lat 33.26. Long 45.33.



August 13th —

Nothing seen again to day. It is wash day with all hands but one Lat 34.44 Long 44.50 —

August 14th —

It has been a beautifull day. Towards night we heard thunder in the distance and this Evening it lightnings and having rain Squalls. I have been writing home to friends to day. A Merchant vessel passed us this afternoon bound North. porpoises seen to day.

August 15th —

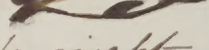
Blowing quite strong to day. to much wind to hang up my clothes so did not wash. Been seven vessels seen. four passed us. I went on deck and see two Barks and schooner. One was a Steamer seen from mast head. Lat 33.20 Long 43.56.

August 16th —

Another blowy day so I could not wash. I had a sick spell this forenoon I did not faint away but was real sick have not felt well since and to night feel miserable. raised white water to day. steared for it but see nothing more of it Lat 34.44. Long 42.58.

Brig Bark

August 17th — Had nice weather to day and I washed this forenoon and washed Dolly. To night we saw grampus



Lat 35.50 Long 42.53. We have hardly any wind to night

August 18th —

A very warm day and calm till towards night and a little breeze sprung up. They have seen porpoises and grampus from mast-head and two Merchant vessels. and to night report two more vessels but could not tell what they were also black fish seen Lat 35.50 — No Obs —

August 19th —

It has been blowing all day and the vessel does make some awfull dives and pitches. A Steamer passed us to day I did not see her. did not know of it till she got by. We passed a whole Squid and porpoises seen. They raised white water this forenoon but it did not prove to be a whale. I have been to work sewing my Sack. Glad rain to night when they were taking in sail and the wind has about all died out and the vessel is rolling very bad. Lat 35.55. Long 40.13 —

August 20th

Light airs. The vessel is ~~Slating~~ rolling from side to side and the sails are shaking and blocks and rigging squeaking and I think it is very disagreeable. A Brig and a large ship seen to day. Lat 35. 49 Long 39. 27.

August 21st

We have had a very nice plesant Sabbath day and a good breeze Have seen a Bark and a four masted vessel and a Brig. this vessel with the four mast was very large I got my glassed out and looked at her She did not go through the water very fast but sailed along very easy. They raised white water towards night. Daniel went right to mast Head but they could see nothing more of it. I have thought to day how nice it would be if I could hear the church bells ring and go to church.

Brig

Brig

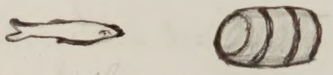
August 22nd

Another fine day. I washed this forenoon got through at half past nine oclock. About the middle of the afternoon a large iron ship passed us within two ships length of us. Daniel had one of the boys to hold up a board with the Longitude on it. and the Capt. aboard of the Ship done the same. When they got right each other the Capt. raised his hat and Daniel returned it. Her name was spelt Cocohia of Cardiff. I could see the Capt. very plain looking through his long glasses at me. She was a very nice looking vessel and very large. she was bound into the north. About tea time they raised a schooner called it a wheeler. but could not realy make out what she was she was such a distance off. Lat 33. 48. Long 40. 00.

(Iron Vessel)
(Cocohia)

August 23rd

Another very fine day for whaling. This morning daniel went on deck quite early and right of our vessel was the vessel we thought was a whaler yesterday and it was one. Daniel thought it was the Golden City and as we had a Letter for her Head he would go aboard and carry it. So he went before breakfast when he go down in the boat he see it was not her but the Edward Lea Capt. Atkins the one that was out in the whale boat on the broard ocean eleven days. Daniel stayed aboard about an hour. did not get any late papers nor any thing else the

Captain had been from home about two months from provincetown had given his papers away to another vessel. Seen three merchant vessels one a large ship and also seen a steamer and a barrel afloat caught two fish that were round the barrel 

August 24th Lat 33.10 Long 40.25 —

Four Merchant vessels seen to day. one passed us quite near but I was laying down so did not see her. Had a strong breeze most of the day Had a shower this afternoon which killed the wind for a while. Lat 32.20 Long 42.43.

August 25th

A very windy day and the vessel makes some awfull pitches and to night it blows harder then ever. One large Merchant Ship passed us this afternoon quite near and I saw another one at a distance. Finished my peace of worsted work to day Lat 31.20 Long 41.49.

August 26th A strong breeze all day. A merchant Bark been seen going north. To night while at the Supper table we heard the joyfull cry (There she blows) They all left the table without eating any Supper. (I finished mine) Daniel went to mast-head but he soon come down and they lowered all three boats and gave chase but darkness over took them be they reached the whales. It was between Seven and eight when they got aboard. This makes nine times they have seen whales and did not get any. There that they saw to night were very small ones but a lot of them
Lat 32.20 Long 41.30.

August 27th

We are having good whaling weather fest wind enough. We were in hopes we should see the whales again to day but no such good luck for us Lat 33.45. Long 39.58.

August 28th

A beautifull Sabbath day. It has been very quiet aboard all day. I have been letter writing and reading. Have seen nothing to day. Lat 33.45 Long 39.58.

August 29th

It has been a very warm day. I did not wash as I usualy do monday for I had a bad head ack. To night their were five merchant Barks in sight. Two could be seen from of deck To day they have been building a potatoe pen. Lat 34.26. Long 38.58

August 30th

We have had a very disagreable day the wind is blowing heavy

and it has been cloudy and dark all day with rain squalls. Jest chilly enough to make any one feel uncomfortable. and I have felt mean enough all day. I went to the head of the Cabin Stairs this afternoon to see a school of black fish going through the water they acted as though they liked it

August 31st

The last day of another month and so they glide into soon the last one will come for us. It has been a nice day enough so we washed and got our clothes dry Grampus and killers seen to day Lat 35.20. Long 35.27

September 1st

Another month has began and I am glad for I expect to get letters from Home before the month goes out. I can hardly wait to get them. We have had a heavy swell to day from the N. W. and it is quite cool. Had heavy rain through the night but Sunshine to day Lat 35.30 Long 36.02

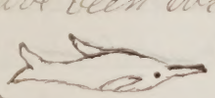
September 2nd

It is calm again to day with that heavy swell which makes the vessel roll way down to the water edge and is very disagreeable cannot sit any wheres with any comfort. seen grampus that is all to day

September 3rd

A warm day the water is a slick as glass. the swell has partly gone down. To night jest before tea they raised a turtle laying on top the water so lowered a boat and went after him the mate struck him but the iron did not hold so lost him. The steward and one of the mates caught a number of fish this morning. I tryed my luck but they had caught so many that the rest were shy Lat 35.26. Long 36.40.

September 4th

A very fine day. a nice breeze. I have been writing home to friends and reading to day. Grampus seen  and a Bark from mast-head. Lat 35.30 Long 35.40

September 5th

A good breeze again to day. another Bark in sight. and grampus and porpoises been seen Daniel has been to work on the potatoe spen about all day only when he was at mast-head Lat 36.40 Long 34.4.00

September 6th) We are having a gale of wind. and the vessel makes me think of a person in agony with pain. She twists and rolls and pitches and trembles! I have had to lay abed most of the day. after tea to night I was real sea sick.

September 7th

The wind has gone down this afternoon. but the vessel rolls terribley. I layed down most of the forenoon and a little while this afternoon. their seems to be quite a heavy swell on a Bark seen towards night from mast-head also porpoises seen. Lat 37. 32 Long 31. 58.

September 8th

A nice plesant day. but the vessel has pitched very bad all day It is lovely and moon light to night. We are about a Hundred miles from Fayal I shall be glad when we get through cruising round the Island and can go in for my letters. Nothing been seen to day. Lat 38. 00 Long 30. 58.

September 9th

This morning one of the Boatsteaers waked me up between four and five oclock speaking to daniel. Said their was a vessel clost to a whaler. Daniel went on deck soon come down Said It was a whaler so I got up and dressed and went on deck and in a short time daniel spook her and It was the Capt Roberts and wife. I see her on deck she waved her pocket-hanker chief to me and I to her. It was very rugged or we should invited them to come aboard. I should liked very much to seen her
I went on deck again to see the Sun rise and
we could see Peak Pico and Fayal in the distance.
Have seen our whaler freind all day and wished
we could be togeather. To night the Steward caught
porp time enough for us to have the liver for tea which was
very nice Three vessels seen to day. We went within three miles
of the land and It looked nice as though I would like to go ashore. we
shall cruise round the Island for several days and then go in for
letters and water.

September 10th

It was plesant this morning but in a few hours It began to blow and It fast howled this afternoon and to night we are under clost reef foresail tosting about hither and thither. Ete see our freind the in the distance this morning. I have been on deck several times to day to see the land. To night we went near enough so we could see Saint George very plain

September 11th We have had it very rugged to day. We have been quite near the land. Last night their was a beautifull rain bow seen in the night It went way over from side to side. also a whaler seen. I am getting very tired of this rough weather. almost worn out.

September 12th

We went out a long ways from land to day and it blowed a gale so stood in towards land again went quite near so I could see the whole place of Fayal. going along we saw a beautifull water fall coming down the side of the mountain. could see the green look all differant shades. It was realy what you could call variegated and very pretty to look upon. Two Steamers layed their at Fayal both come out this afternoon. We have seen four whalers to day and their is one laying at anchor in Fayal a schooner. Daniel called me on deck to see one of the whalers as she was coming very near to us so I went up we did not seem to know the vessel and when we come to see her name it was the A R Tucker
I think it was quite a joke we did not know her
and been in her three years and a half.

September 13th

This morning got up very early as we were going ashore I finished putting things in my Valise and made my self ready. We heard the bell strike for ten aboard of our vessel soon after getting into the boat. We had no trouble in landing it was nice and smooth When we got up to the end of the Pier we meet with Capt Brightman and wife. She and I went to the Hotel and our husbands went some other way. Mrs Edwards was very much pleased to see me and also Mr Edwards who I did not see till dinner time he came in the parlor to see me. Had not been to the Hotel but a short time when Mrs Dabney and her Sister called they invited us to take a walk with them to their garden. we had a very pleasant stroll with them over their place. They gave us each a very pretty bunch of flowers. I had been back to the Hotel only a few minutes when Mrs Dabney sent me some Lily Toes In the afternoon Mr Brightman and I took a walk out we went into one place and looked at some baskets and Laces Mrs B got a basket. Here at the Hotel we breakfast at eight o'clock and dine at two and supper at seven. I received two letters from my dear mother to day

September 14th

It rained very hard last and it seems very damp and chilly this morning. Mrs Brightman and I went for a walk this morning and after breakfast a gentleman that

boards here took us across the street to see some of the Lace work. When we come back went down street again and Mrs K bought some baskets and Laces. While we were down street it commenced to rain so we stepped into a store. we had only just got in when a Lady stepped in and she could speak good English She invited us to her house to look at some Laces and different kinds of Regal work. She played the Piano for us. executing very finely She gave us each one of her cards. we had a very pleasant call. When we got back to the Hotel on enquiring we found that the Lady was the Spanish Consuls Sister. Dinner was ready when we got back to the Hotel and after dinner Capt and Mrs Brightmen took leave of us to go aboard of their vessel. and Daniel went and ordered a Carrage a Hack and we went to the Cemetery where our little one is Layed. when we come back out of the Cemetery went into a Catholic church which is right at the foot of the Hill The Cemetery is on a hill. This church was really a sight with its altar heavy gilted and Christ. Virgin Mary and the Apostles all life size around the altar. and all around the church were these life size figures. Christ on the cross. and one figure represented Christ laying as dead and Virgin Mary laying as dead It was a very fine church. When we come out of their we drove to the market and Daniel got me some red peppers for my birds. The market is a large square place with very pretty large Shade trees in it and the men and women put their provence in little bunches on the ground some thing in baskets and others right on the ground under there trees It is rather a novel way of having a market. From their we rode to a place called Port Pain It is a small bay Sheltered by Monte de Guia on the south. Monte de Gueimada on the east and the high Land of the Island Self to the north. It is a pretty little place. From this place we drove back to the Hotel. I was so very tired I layed down a while. After tea which is a Seven Mrs Edwards and I went into the parlor and while sitting their talking all to once the Band struck up down in the lower Hall. It gave us quite a little fright It was so sudden) It played one tune and Mr Edwards he invited them up Stairs they gave us some more very good music after getting up Stairs then Mr Edwards treated them and they played again and cheered Mr E three times. After the Band had gone the Capts come into the parlor and we sat up till eleven oclock and I retired and Daniel went to some of the Capts room and did not leave them to come to bed till after one oclock. ____

September 15th ... This morning after breakfast Daniel and I went out to get some Laces after purchaseing some of the Lace carryed it to the Hotel. Then went to a Barbers to See if we could find a large picture of Wayal also went to a Photographers but could find none. I was quite disappointed in not finding one. When I got back Mrs Edwards and I took a walk all over the Garden They have Set this garden into the Small one since I was there before and made it Public. on each side of the long wide paths they have the Sweet Incense trees their trees are beautyful great high trees and meet over head making a very pretty arch. Mrs Edwards gave me a flower pot and the gardener took and filled it with dirt and then she planted Seeds in it for me to take aboard the vessel with me. Daniel got me a lot of flower pots and a box of dirt. After dinner I picked up my things and packed my Valice to go aboard. We had our dinner at two oclock but we did not get away till after four oclock then we took leave of Mr and Mrs Edwards and Capt. Nickerson and a portuges Capt that come in that morning and two gentleman that were boarding their a Mr. Slown and Mr Young went down to the boat with us We had to take the boat from port Spin it was so rugged at the pier. In the boat were potatoes. Eggs. Beef. Chickens. two kinds of potatoes. I was glad enough to get aboard for I was very tired. —

September 16th ...

I have done nothing to day but pick up and put away things. It is quite rough and very cool. I filled one pot with earth and set it full of rose slips. Our third mate Mr Stetson had six Standards and a Shaping List from home and he kindly lent them to me after tea to night. I went to bed early for I feel most sick after my tramp ashore.

September 17th ...

I am most sick to day could not eat any breakfast did not go out to dinner for I could not eat. I was in bed at dinner time having a nape. I began to feel a little better this afternoon and we Sighted Saint Michaels and I went on deck took the Glasses and sat right down on deck and looked at the place We went quite near so I could See the different buildings and make out what they were See four churches and the Governor house also the Hospitals also saw a Small Steam Engine on the break-water. Their were three Schoonners and a Steamer laying their inside of

It looks as though it might be a nice place. It looks beautiful of the vessels deck. The great lots on the mountains all different shades of green - brown - and red. It is just beautiful to look at. I would like to go ashore there. I made out to get down a little toasted bread and tea to night for my supper between lazying down to day. I have tryed to write to mother.

September 18th

It is cloudy this morning but soon cleared up and been quite a pleasant day. Had no wind this forenoon. Two schooners very near to us headless we think. This afternoon having a good breeze. I have been writing all day home to mother. The third mate let me have a lot of Standards and Fair-haven papers and of course I had to look them over and get the news.

September 19th

We are having a very strong breeze and it is taking us along to Teneriffe very fast. I washed a large wash to day although I did not feel able to hold my head up. Lost my shade hat over board to day. This evening finished a letter to Mary Ibling in providence and am feeling very tired to night. —

September 20th

Had a very warm pleasant day not so strong breeze as we have been having. I ironed some to day dont want to iron every day It is such a task to get the iron hot. Have sewed a little and this evening been writing.

September 21st

The wind seems to be dieing out. Hope it will not altogether for we have had a very good passage from Hagal to Teneriffe so far. a number of sails been seen to day Merchant vessels I have been sewing and writing home. Raised land in the distance towards night It is Madeira could see the Light house on this Island last night. The Lily toes that Mrs Dabney gave me while in Hagal has bloomed.

September 22nd

The Sun come up clear and bright this morning and very warm thought we were going to have a very hot day as there was not much air but a breeze sprang up towards noon and it has been a fine day. I washed Polly this forenoon and cleaned my room on deck. and this evening been writing another letter to mother home

September 23rd

It has been a nice day and a good breeze most of the time I have been very busy cleaning up round and packing trunk

to go ashore. See the rocks just beyond Madeira. this forenoon. We sighted the light of Teneriffe between eight and nine this evening. I finished another letter to send home to a friend. I am very tired again to night.

September 24th

We sighted the Island of Teneriffe and the pilot come along side but Daniel did not want him as he had been to this port before. The proprietor of the English Hotel come off in a boat and took us ashore between four and five o'clock He gave us his card, When we were going ashore we went up along side of Capt Sylvia vessel to give him a letter and papers we took from home for him. When we dropped anchor who showed be right side of us but the Capt. Brightman I went on deck and waved my handkerchief to Mrs B. When we got to the Hotel we meet with quite a number of English gentlemen and two English Ladys. One of the gentlemen was Capt. of a large Coal Steamer and his Father and Sister and her attendant and also his brother in law. In the Evening we had a very pleasant time. one of the Ladys played the Piano and we had singing. and a Gentleman that belonged on the Island made noises with his mouth imitating the different peaces of music in the Band. It was very finely done. and afforded us much amusement. The Parlor was full of people and we spent a very pleasant evening although they were all strangers to us. Did not get to bed till between eleven and twelve o'clock.

September 25th

Sunday but it seems very little like it here. The first thing this forenoon the man come to tune the Piano. After dinner Mrs Brightman come ashore and she and her husband and Daniel and I and several capts all went to the public garden for a walk. One of the Capts treated us with Ice-Cream as they call it. It is snow from the Peak Teneriffe and they flavor it with some kind of essence. I did not think much of it. The English Capt and his folks went aboard of their Steamer before dark this afternoon. going to sail about eleven o'clock to night.

September 26th

To day Mrs Brightman and I went for a walk and looked round in the stores. After dinner I had a sick but got over it after laying down an hour or so Mrs B sat with me till I felt able to get up and then we went up stairs where the gentlemen lodge and out on the Veranda where they sit. Then we went up another flight of stairs to the top of the House and there we could look all

over the place and also had a fine view of the Harbor. Upon top of the house we saw coops full of Hens and ducks. Rather a strange place ~~this~~ to keep fowl. This evening Mrs Brightman and myself had the parlor most of the evening to ourselves. The proprietor came in and played the ~~Guitar~~ for us a little while. We retired early as we both were very tired.

September 27th ...

This morning before I had got dressed or my hair all done up Mrs Brightman knocked to my door saying they were going right out to sea so I let her in and she bid me good bye and I finished dressing and went in the parlor where I could look right out of the window and see them go they had a good breeze and the vessel was soon out of sight. This forenoon Daniel went out to walk with me went round in the different stores and looked at the pretty things and looked ~~at~~ the Birds Come back to the Hotel very tired and layed down till Lunch time. This afternoon did not know what to do with myself as daniel was off with the Capt's so layed down again. This Evening we went for a short walk again. I bought a parasol down street this morning. The Consul Mr Dabney is taking his meals at the Hotel for a short time while his sister is away on a visit.

September 28th ... I am all alone to day no Lady stoping here. This afternoon I dressed up and with Daniel and Capt Baker went down st. to Select a pair of bracelets for the Capts wife. Coming back the Capt took us in for Ice-cream and it was the same as we have at home. Tasted very nice. When we got back to the Hotel we found an English Lady and her little girl in the parlor her husband brought her ashore to take dinner and spend the evening. It seems he took dinner the evening before with us and told her about me and got her to come ashore so to get acquainted. We soon got acquainted and spent a very pleasant evening together. Before they left to go aboard their vessel Daniel invited them to go with us to ride the next day to a place called some five or six miles in the Country to what they call a feast have it once a year. and they accepted invitation

September 29th ...

This morning I commenced to make myself ready for our drive right away after Breakfast Capt and Mrs Harding and the little girl come ashore in time and we all had Lunch and at quarter past two we started. There were three Hacks full of us all. One for the proprietor and his wife and child and his sister and one Hack full of Capts ... We stopped to a place when we got about half way the distance we were going and the proprietor come to the Carriage

with Something to drink They call it It is like our linseed at home only very Strong We then went on to the place of amusement it was very prettily decorated with Chinese lanterns These grounds were a large square and in the Center was a large fountain around which the lanterns were fitted very tasty. There were two long walks on one side of the square where the trees meet over head making an arch and the whole length of these walks were very beautifully decorated with lanterns and reed. Yellow and white Crepe paper arranged in differant forms. It being their National color, When we arrived there we all went right to the Hotel for a little rest. then went to the grounds There were quite a number of nicely dressed ladys promenading in the walks. We sat a little while then went to the Hotel for Dinner (Tea we would call it) After Dinner sat a while in the Parlor and had our cup of tea and then all went to the grounds again We had chairs in the afternoon and evening in the Eve the Band played and the Natives were playing on their music and Dancing and the Chinese lanterns were lit all over the grounds and the Ladys promenading up and down the walks very richly dressed. At the close they had fire works and Skyrockets which were very nice. we did not leave till most Twelve o'clock and it was quarter past one when we got to the Hotel. We Read good bye to our friends in the Hack and the driver took them down to the pier for they were going aboard their vessel. We were all very tired from Sight Seeing and the long ride.

September 30th This morning Capt. Shiverick brought me a note and a little plant, also a nice pocket-chief from Mrs Harding Saying She would not be able to come ashore again as She was not feeling well after her ride. She sent her little birth-day Album for us to write in which we did. When Capt. Harding come ashore he wrote in my Album. He invited Daniel and Capt. Baker and two more gentlemen to go aboard and see him off which they did and Daniel took my Album and Mrs Harding and her little girl wrote in it. The Capt. sent me a large peace of Bacon. I sent her some slips of my running vine. I have not been out anywheres to day. I felt so tired after yesterdays ride.

October 1st It is a very warm morning. Daniel is feeling quite sick this morning but he went aboard the vessel come back went right into his bed. did not go out to his breakfast and I am not feeling very well. Daniel has not sat up any to day. quite sick with a fever. does not eat anything.

October 2nd

Daniel is some better this morning Mr Coon come ashore and

Stayed a little while this forenoon. Daniel layed round till after dinner then got up changed his clothes and went up stairs with the Capt. He has not eaten much to day but is much better. a gentleman from the Coast of Africa wrote in my Album to day and gave me a Specimen of the gold dust that they get their He is is in the business on the Coast

October 3rd. I am not feeling well at all to day. have layed round most of the day was going shoping this afternoon but did not feel able. It has been a long lonesome day if I am ashore.

October 4th.

after breakfast this morning Daniel took me down to Mr where he had numerous things from I selected a few things for my self and also for Capt Baker and Capt Briggs. After Lunch Daniel and I went down street and he bought me a beautiful white marble Urn with little Birds standing round the edge and some marble fruit which is very pretty. Come back to the Hotel at half past six had Dinner. after dinner Capt Allens son come into the parlor to see me and we had a pleasant chat togeather.

October 5th.

Another fine morning a Spanish steamer arrived this morning and also a Spanish Bark. I cannot see why the Veronica dont come. After lunch to day Daniel and I went for a walk I done a little shoping and Daniel bought me an accordean. Capt Allen brought me a large pack of standards to read and so with reading and writing a little and working worsted and going shoping I have filled up all the time. We have had the French Consul to dine with us the last three days he also claims to being a Count.

October 6th.

I spent the morning in reading and working worsted. after Lunch I layed down as I do every day. When I got up daniel come and after I got fixed up we went for a walk in the public gardens where we got an Ice. then went to the market and back to the Hotel We have four new arrivals to day from the French Steamer which arrived last night two gentlemen and two young girls quite young I should judge by their looks they stayed to dinner and went aboard the Steamer between eight and nine this evening the Steamer is to sail sometime in the night. Mr Dabney wrote in my Album to day. He brought me some very pretty white Lilys which burst open all of a sudden. and to night brought some very pretty pink ones.

October 7th.

A very pleasant morning. I worked on my wool work this forenoon. I have a bad cold come on and felt so bad had to lay down most all

the afternoon. The Com - Morris came in this afternoon and also Bark John Carver. Capt. Smith. I retired early to night I was feeling so bad did not go out any wheres to day Mr Dabney brought me a beautiful bunch of Roses to day their were thirty different kinds some beautiful

October 8th

I Was feeling quite well this morning. went out for a walk this afternoon and done a little Shoping. After I got back my cold seemed to come on again and to night I am very bad. Did not get to sleep till three oclock in the morning the Capts made such a noise. I had a high fever and felt pretty sick.

October 9th

Sunday Morning the flags are flying from all the whales this morning and Daniel had his Code of Signals put up. A Spanish Steamer went out East night that came in Yesterday. and to day the French Steamer has arrived which will take away our Coast of Africa friend. They are expecting the Veronica in to day as she has been reported out side. Mr Dabney brought me his picture to day and our west Coast of Friend gave me three shells that he got on the Coast. I am feeling very bad to day. more like being in bed then any wheres else. but I dressed up and Mr Dabney called for us to go to his garden. we went all over the Garden and in the House to see some old furniture that he had been getting together some of it was two hundred years old. He had some very odd looking trees and plants in his garden I enjoyed strolling round in the garden very much but was very tired when we got back to the Hotel and it was only a short distance to his garden. This evening our Coast of Africa friend bid us good bye and took the French Steamer.
The Veronica has not arrived.

October 10th

This morning after breakfast Daniel and I went aboard of our vessel as I wanted to get some things. We found it very warm going and coming. My pets and plants were all right but the Cabin smelt so bilgey it made me sick. After lunch we saw a schooner coming in and also the Veronica which I am very glad to see. The Schooner was the D. A. Small. Capt. Curran. I changed my dress and went into the parlor and in a short time Capt. Curran and wife came to the Hotel She was feeling very bad as she got the news of her Mothers death when she landed. Capt Winslow soon came with his wife and children who came out in the Veronica. I did not get to bed till late to night and am very tired their has been so much stir to day.

October 11th This morning I had not got dressed when Mrs Curran knocked at my door I soon got dressed and went out. Daniel went aboard the Veronica this morning and brought me a small box from home. They could not get to the large box yet. This forenoon Mrs Curran and I picked out wools and after Lunch we went out Shoping had very good luck getting the articles we wanted. But before getting to the Hotel it rained very hard so we steped into a watch makers store and waited till the shower was over. When we went down street we called into the Spanish Hotel to see a large cage of beautiful Birds of all kinds and colars. and their we meet with Capt Lavers who come in the Veronica to take charge of the Bark Attleboro. This Evening Capt Baker gave me his picture and a Mr Young that come in the Veronica from Thazal called to see me. He sent us our Cards he had marked in Monogram this forenoon by Daniel when he went aboard the Veronica

October 12th

A bright pleasant morning. Mrs Curran and Mrs Winslow went out Shoping this forenoon wanted me to go with them but I did not feel able. This afternoon the wind is blowing very hard. It is cloudy and their is a very heavy swell on and the water breaks over the pier very high and the vessel racks and tosks about fearfully. Capt Tripp of the Bark President lost an anchor and chain. This Evening three gentleman come into the parlor and one played very nice on the piano and they all three Sang it does me very much to much eyeitement. Capt Briggs gave me his picture this evening.

October 13th

This morning all the Capts and Mrs Winslow. Mrs Curran and myself all went out shopping. I bought two sets of black jewelry one for mother and one for myself (nothing but cheap things) I come back very tired and layed down till Lunch time. My large box come ashore to day and after lunch Daniel took the top of and I locked my door and set right down on the floor and began to tak the things out and it made me feel home sick and I had a good cry. and Daniel come right in the midst. he said he guessed he should have to write to them at home not to send me any thing more. I had twelve letters, Mr Dabney called and brought my wools that he kindly sent for out of the place to a place called He said his Sister would call on me in a few days as she had got home from her visits. I went to bed right after tea with the sick-head ache.

October 14th

To day Capt Curran and his wife left the English Hotel and went over to the Spanish Hotel because it was cheaper over their. We all four went

to the Photograph rooms this forenoon and sat for our pictures it took all the forenoon. In the Evening went to the Garden their we saw Capt Curran and wife and two Ladys that come in the Steamer that are staping at the Spanish Hotel.

October 15th

This forenoon called on Mrs Curran and carryed her wool that come with mine and she and I went out shoping. I got back to the Hotel about two oclock all the boarders had taken their lunch but the family of the Hotel were just sitting down to the Table so I took my lunch with them. and this afternoon felt so bad layed down. We went out for a walk this Evening as we passed Mr Camacho Saloon saw Capt Curran and wife and Capt Lavers and his mate and the two Ladys all getting Ice cream so we went in and got some Then we went to the gardens a little while.

October 16th

Capt Curran and wife called on me just before lunch. and Capt Winslow and wife and Capt Hathaway come into the parlor a little while this forenoon. The morning passed of very quickly. and after Lunch Capt Baker. Capt Gifford and Daniel and myself went in a Hack to At Mr Lea that lives out to this place got on the outside of the Hack with the driver Sat It was so warm that they indneed him to take a seat inside. Then their was another Hack with Capt Allen and son and Capt Smith and Mr Young. We stoped at the half way house called so because it is half way out to the place and the gentlemen all went in but I sat in the Hack and Mr Young brought me Cake and some of the Anniseed to drink. We then went on and when we got to the place Mr Lea got out told the driver to drive us to the Hotel and he wanted him round and see his wife and then come to the Hotel and go with us to see a large Church called the Holy Conception and he did so and we found the Church worth going to see this Church was very large. very long much longer then it was wide They unvailed the alter for us to see and it was very pretty all the Ornaments and the alter being solid Silver. all around this church was beautiful carved Images of Christ and the Virgin Mary and Apostles and others that I did not know what they were to represent Then we saw four Tablets on the floor of persons that was layed under the church floor. Then their was a room about in the middle of the Church Dead It used to be the Torture room where if any of them done any thing wrong they were put to torture this room had some most beautiful carved high backed chairs and a pulpit all carved must been splendid when new Their was a very old Portugues Bible on this pulpit all yellow with age Mr Lea Dead the Church was hundreds of years old. but they had done away with the

fortuneing business now. I enjoyed going over this church very much. We then went back to the Hotel and when we come away the Lady of the house we suppose sent the servant in the parlor with a very fine bunch of Lilys for one. We got back to the Hotel about seven oclock had our dinner and I was so distressed Daniel said I had better go with him for a walk a little ways. So we went to the Gardens and sat a while and then back to the Hotel and to bed and tried enough after spending a very pleasent day

October 17th

A fine morning. Daniel went aboard of our vessel this morning and found only one man had come back out of the watch that he gave liberty yesterday. After breakfast went over to the Spanish Hotel to see Mrs Curran and learn to knit a lady. Come back to Lunch and this afternoon layed down. Mrs Curran and husband called this evening and we went up to Mrs Winslows room and sit till after nine oclock. Then I come down and the Capt and Mrs Curran went home and I went to bed.

October 18th

This morning after breakfast I took my wool work and sat down in the parlor thought I would not go out any where till afternoon as Mrs Curran and I was going up to see Miss Dabney but I had been sat down only a short time when Miss Dabney come in wanted to know if I would not like to go up to their garden to see a flower that was in bloom that only blossoms once a year and only keeps open about half a day said all the Ladys from the other Hotel were going. I told her I would like very much to see it. so she asked the Ladys up in the parlor while I slipped on another dress and we all started. when we got to the garden here over the gate was the morning vine full of Straw colored flowers in clusters looking very pretty indeed. I have seen sprigs on hats that looked just like them. we went all over the garden then to see a large tank full of Gold fish after seeing these Miss Dabney asked us in the house treated us with wine. Cake and white grapes. When we come away she gave us each a bunch of roses. One tree in the garden called the Christmas tree had large scarlet flower larger then ones hand all over the tree and it was gorgeous. Then there was a piazza the whole length of one side of the house and on this piazza was a vine of beautiful pink flowers in clusters they look and felt like tissue paper they looked very much like artificial flowers this vine was a perfect mass of flowers they made a great show. We had a

very plesant visite with Miss Dabney. This afternoon Daniel and I went for a walk I done a very little shoping. after tea we walked down on the pier and up on the plazzar and sat a while and then to the Hotel and to bed.

October 19th

This forenoon went up in Mrs Winslow room and sat a while and while their Capt. Lavers called and also Mrs Curran. After lunch I was very much distressed walked my room a while then layed down. Daniel come in wanted me to go to walk so we went down among the stores got some wools. come back had dinner after which we called over to the Spanish Hotel to see Mrs Curran and they were all going to a Concert or to the rehearsal a gentleman invited them and he gave us an invitation and we accepted and accompanyed them to the Hall. Their music consisted of Violins, Bass-viol and They played very good indeed. Capt... Lavers invited us in to take ice-cream they had none so some of them took German Beer then we come along to the Spanish Hotel where we bid them all good night. Then we come along to Mr C saloon went in got Lemonade and a lot of the Capts got Beer then we come to the Hotel I was very tired. I had a present sent me to day from a gentleman by the name of Lee that takes his dinners here to the Hotel. It was a fine bright yellow Canary with a nice little cage accompanying it.

October 20th

Went up into Mrs Winslows room this morning she gave me a color and some rushing and Capt... Winslow and Capt Matthewsy gave me their pictures. I come down to my room and went to writing home to mother. wrote till lunch time. While eating lunch Mrs Curran called for me to go to Miss Dabneys but we thought we would not go as Miss Dabney said she was going to have us up there some day. so we went a shoping instead come back and got my dinner and this evening Capt... Curran and his wife called for me to go to walk. so Daniel and I went. went up to the gardens.

October 21st...

This morning after breakfast made my self ready to go aboard the Veronica to dinner a little past twelve oclock we started went on Capt... Winslows boat there was twelve Capts and five Ladys of us all. we had a very nice dinner indeed. After all the crowd had gone Capt... Winslow and wife and children and Daniel and I went aboard the Com-Morris Mrs Winslow have very nice commodations her rooms are large but I dont think they are so plesant as my room for hers is painted dark makes it gloomy and mine is painted light makes it cheerful. We had a very plesant time

aboard the Veronica and also aboard the Com- Morris.
come ashore had our Dinner and this evening went I over to the
Spanish Hotel and Mrs Curran learnt me to make a pattern of
darning on lace that she learnt of the Lady that come in the Veronica
when we come away Mr and Mrs Curran and Capt. Sawyers come
way to our Hotel with us. Capt. Sawyers wanted some arabian balsam
that I had for he had a very bad cold.

October 22nd

After breakfast changed my dress and started for Miss Dabneys
Daniel got me on the street where they live and I went alone Miss
Dabney was looking for me and I had a splendid time it was
so pleasant and quiet up their. She gave me some flower seeds
and showed me how to make some knoted fringe. She urged me to
stop to lunch so I did. When Mr Dabney come he got some crumbs and
wanted me to go out on the piazza to the water tank and see him
feed the Gold-fish. It was quite amuseing to see them come to the top
of the water their was such a lot of them and get the crumbs.
After lunch Miss Dabney changed her dress and come down street
with me. We stoped to the Hotel and Daniel come in and I got
some money and we went and called for Mrs Curran. we shoped
till dark. come back to the Hotel Miss Dabney went right
home and we had our dinner. I was called away from the
table before I got through to go up to Mrs Winslows room for she
was sick. I spent the whole evening taking care of her with
her husbands help and Capt. Hathaways. We were going to a
Concert this evening that we were invited to. I was some
disappointed but the saying is what cannot be helped must be
endured. Daniel would not go without me so waited for me to come
down and we went to bed for I was very tired sending over her on
the settee.

October 23rd This morning after breakfast dressed up went over to the
Spanish Hotel and Mrs Curran and her husband and a Mr
Thomson that come out in the Veronica to go Make with Capt.
Sawyers and a little girl that belonged to the Hotel all went out
Shoping I bought several things as we think of Sailing tomorrow
We went back to the Hotel and had a good rest and Capt Curran
and wife and I went to a Cemetery. It was quite a little walk
but I enjoyed it. we went into the Spanish part Just their
were more monuments then stones. they do not make any graves
up but have them all smooth with the ground. Their was a wide
path went right through the middle of this Cemetery and it looked
as though it ended to a stone wall but the man that took care

of the yard took a large key and opened a door and here was a room of good size we went in and he drawered aside a curtain and here was Christ nailed to the cross with blood coming from hands and feet and streaming down his side and the crown of thorns on his head and such an expression as there was in that face such anguish. I shall never forget had candles burning on a kind of alter and bunches of artificial flowers. some of the monuments and stones in this Cemetery were very fine. From this one he tooks us into the English one. It was considerable smaller the the other. We saw where Mrs Dabney was layed It was a very pretty spot this little yard was very neat. there was several americans layed there. We Copyed a verse from an limerican Consul, stone that we thought very pretty & enjoyed the walk very much but was very tired when we got back. Capt Curran took my bundles over to our Hotel for me. After we had our dinner and Capt Winslow and wife were going to the gardens wanted us to go so we went had a pleasant time. but was tired enough when we got back to the Hotel. went right to bed.

October 24th

This morning before I was dressed Mrs Curran called to see about some cotton that I have bought she wished to get some like it but I had sent it aboard the vessel I have been picking up and packing to go aboard. Mrs Camacho came in my room and gave me her picture and card and also her husbands card and a pretty plant all growing in a flower pot. I bid her good bye and Mrs Winslow and started for the pier. Most all the Capts come down to see us off and Mrs Curran and husband and a young girl from the other Hotel. We got aboard a little while before dinner. Mr Dabney sent down a two bushel basket of Oranges for us to take aboard. Daniel bought me a pretty Bambo bird Cage this morning I am feeling very tired and almost sick I have been through so much excitement

October 25th I feel so miserable that I have not done any thing towards laying up my things or packing my trunk been laying round all day. did make out to let my Canarys wash and give them a good cleaning out

October 26th

I have put up some of my things and packed my trunk and give Polly a good wash and cleaning out but I am feeling sad enough. Daniel rapped the Oranges in papers and packed them down in a chest

52

October 27th ..... I am feeling worse then ever to day. have not felt able to do any thing but have layed round most of the day. Have wrote a little in a letter to Mother and Daniel is writing to his mother I have been looking over some papers from home a very large Steamer passed us to day

October 28th ..... I have been busy all day writing home to my young friends It has been raining about all day. and is a very disagreeable day They struck a porpoise and he carried away iron and line to.

October 29th

A plesant Sabbath morning. I would like very well to be at home and go to Church to day. I have been writing letters to Send home about all day and have had hard work of it for the vessel is rolling terribly. I sat up on deck part of the evening It was nice and moon light but not much comfort to be Taken the vessel rolls so bad.

October 30th ..... The Sun was out a few minutes this morning and I went on deck after breakfast Saw a large Steamer in the distance. Then come down in the Cabin washed out a few peaces got them partly dry. It has been raining most all day and has been disagreeable enough and the vessel has pitched about in awfull manner. Saw the Island of Saint Vincent and saw a large number of sails laying there and also saw a Steamer going in there we saw the island of Saint Antonio all of these in the distance it being thick could not see them very plain This afternoon finished up my letters got eight ready to carry ashore.

November 1st .....

This morning cleaned out Polly and my Canarys and Daniel come down in the Cabin Read I must get ready if I wanted to go ashore to Bravo. for we should be there about ten oclock so I hurryed and got my work done and changed my dress and was all ready at ten oclock but we did not get in near enough to the land to Start till four in the afternoon. When we landed we could see only a few little houses just above the beach and we see all there was. The natives most of them are quite dark they wanted us to stop all night and Daniel Read it would save us from coming ashore again the next day and it was so late could do no trading for they had to get things down from the Mountains and nothing about the men Read he could do better about getting men if he stayed all night. so I Read I would stay very much against my will. They got Supper for us about eight oclock. it consisted of boiled

5-3

chicken and Sweet-potatoes and String beans fitted up some way I cannot tell how. We did not stop to the same house to sleep That we did to eat. We did not have to sleep on the floor as I expected but on an old fashion bed-stead and an awful hard bed and pillows. a rough dusty place. but we made out nicely.

November 2nd Got up in the morning at day light. The first thing we heard was a tap on the door and Coffee Capt. The first difficulty was what should I wash my face in. Daniel remembered of seeing a soup plate sitting on the Table in the next room with a jar of water sitting in it so he went out and got that and I washed in the soup plate using a clean hankerchief for towel sitting it in the window seat for a wash sink Then the next thing was how was I going to comb my hair with no comb Daniel said if I would sit down in the only old chair that the house afforded. He thought he could fix it so he combed it out with his fingers and braided it up so it looked quite well. Now as our toilet was complete we went out and here on the Table was a plate of bread and some bowls of coffee we sat down to the Table (minus table cloth. knife and fork and butter) We partook of the Coffee and Bread and then went to the house where we got our food the day before. We had not been there but a short time before the natives began to come down from the Mountains with their trade; By the way the Mountains here are the highest I ever saw with the exception of Peak Teneriffe. We went over to what they call the Custom house and Daniel commenced to trade with cloth for fowl and pumpkins and figs and a few eggs; They got another meal for us about twelve o'clock and come for us to go eat our dinner. Had boiled pork. Sweet-potatoes Chicken and bread and Coffee and we did justice to that dinner for we were very hungry. after dinner Daniel went back trading again. and about three o'clock they took their Banjo and Violin also an Accordion and went to the house where we stopped all night and they played and danced for us. Daniel did not get there till they got most through. We took leave of our native friends about four o'clock a lot of them come down to the boat to see us off they gave me a basket of Cucumbers a bunch of sweet-lavender growing with in and sugar cain. They hurrah and waved their hats when we pulled from the shore. we went to some rocks and took five men and then went to the vessel. And right glad was I to get aboard again for I was all tired out.

November 3rd

Have not done much to day. picked up a few things and been laying round. Cleaned my Birds out; All new boys are sea

Sick. guess they wish themselves back to Bravo again

November 4th

I have done a large wash to day. having Splendid weather Black-fish Seen

November 5th

Another fine day. took my Sewing after breakfast and went on deck. we are having very warm weather. The nights are very tedious. about five oclock raised black-fish Mr Coon lowered his boat and in a short time Mr Davis lowered. Mr Coon Soon come along with one and went back to try his luck again then Mr Davis come along with two. I could See them all Slain of deck some spouting and some jumping out of water and others pocking their heads out of water. They were going all ways. fast as thick as peas in a pod. I enjoyed watching them very much

November 6th Sunday and a very fine day. I have been writing home to Mothes most of the day. I took my accordion on deck this evening in my room it was nice and moon light. I played most of the evening

November 7th

Done a large wash again to day and it was beautiful all the forenoon but I got only three or four peaces dry when the Squalls come up and Daniel had to wind them all up on the line and put-stops on left them all night. I played the accordion again this evenn in my room on deck.

November 8th

We have had it pleasant all day. I have been cutting out dresses. This afternoon raised whales. at two oclock lowered all three boats. in a short time the Steward Sead one boat was fast and in a little while longer Sead they were all fast- then after a while he Says one boat has got two whales. about Six oclock Daniel come along Side with his whale and then went for one that they head left a waft in. next Mr Davis come along with one and after a while Mr Coon come along with two. they are all small ones. We did not get any Supper till most nine oclock. every body feels just right to night. I found a little land bird aboard to day. put him in a Jar gave him water and Some thing to eat. but he died he had flown so far and was Sea Sick. I think he was a Barn Swallow. We are on the Cornell ground Lat 6-35 Long 21-25-

November 9th

A great Sense hoisting in whales to day they got all five of them in about three oclock this afternoon. then they

3-5

Commenced on the Heads. got two of them boiled out before tea and the cases throwed over board. they began to cut up the blubber and got the try-works to going this evening about ten o'clock. Every one is working away lively. I took my low chair on deck and sat and watched them work a little while for a change another of those little land birds come aboard to day and before night another come. Lat 7-00 Long 21. 28

November 10th

Had quite heavy rain this morning just at day light rained about two hours and then cleared up and it has been an awful hot day. The first thing I heard this morning was the old mincing machine. Oh such a greasy mess as their is on deck and the sun is so hot but they are getting along finely with it. A vessel seen from mast-head going south could not tell what she was so far off. I see one little bird on deck this morning and another one come I think they have both died for I see nothing of them for about two hours before dark. I have been sewing and writing home to mother.

November 11th

Going to have another hot day The grease is runing on deck and their is a terrable mess of it and it smells very bad. they are still boiling. a vessel seen from mast head. Black-fish seen this morning. the vessel proved to be a brig she come quite near to us. they have been putting oil down to day down

November 12th Another bright morning The blubber smells very bad. I dont seem to have any thing to write to night I have not been on deck to day have not felt very well. mended a pair of pants for Daniel and the American Ensign.

November 13th

Sunday morning and we are having it squally but it cleared up after a few hours. I have been writing home and reading. and I cut daniels hair of short to day. this evening sat on deck and played the accordion.

November 14th

I done another large wash to day some shore clothes had good luck in getting them dry. have been putting oil down to day. have got over fifty bbls. We see the Brig again to day and think it is the W. Hill Capt Silvia we were only a little ways apart just before dark but a rain squall come up so we see no more of her. Lat 7. 20 Long 20. 28.

November 15th ... It is very rugged to day the vessel is tossing around at a fearful rate. I have been cutting out Sacques and mending a table. Lat 2.34. Long 21-17.

November 16th ...

Another rugged day and equally. I have been sewing. Yesterday Daniel fitted the journys and he had to file some iron and we fear he has got some of the fillings in his eye for it troubled him all night and plagues him to day I looked at it and can see a tiny black speck and we have worked on it several times to day trying to get it out but without success. I am very much worryed about it. We have no eye stones aboard the vessel. This evening I read a story to daniel

November 17th ...

The weather is a very little better to day. We crossed the line Yesterday and are now South of it. I have been sewing a little but not much for Daniels eye is so bad that I have worked on that a good part of the day Syringeing it out with cold water and trying every way to get the peace out but cannot start it. It is very painful. A bird come flying over the vessel to night trying to light at last one of the boat steerers caught him in the rigging and brought him down on deck. The sailors call it a booby.

November 21st ... Has nothing transpired the last few days worthy of note. I was going to wash to day but it has rained all the forenoon so have to give it up. I have cut and basted a Sacque lining and hemed some hanker-chiefs. a vessel seen in the distance to far off to distinguish what kind of a vessel she was Lat 10-35 Long 28-53.

November 22nd ...

We have had a beautiful day and we washed the clothes dryed very good to day. a very large Ship Ships seen to day She was bound into the N. W. We would liked very much to got to her and sent my letter home I feel anxious to send one now we have got a little more oil Lat 12-30 Long 29.44.

November 23rd ...

Had a fine day. I have cleaned my bed-room put my bed and bedding on deck to air. a vessel seen in the distance from mast head. They have white-washed the fore-castle to day and have killed a pig for to morrow it being Thanksgiving. about four o'clock heard them cry out from mast head. There she blows

Daniel went to mast head. and found it to be a Sulphur bottom whale

November 24th ..... Thanks-giving has come round again and we had roast pig for dinner and it tasted very nice. My thoughts will wander home to day among the friends their and the many pleasant-gatherings I would not care if I were at home enyoying Thanksgiving with my friends. I have had a real sick day

November 25th ....

I am feeling some better to day. Have been laying my plants changing the dirt-in the pots. I love to see something green. The red fish geranium has been bloomed ever since I left home. After dinner went on deck and there was a large Merchant-Ships going across the stern of our vessel with all sail out. She did look splendid

November 26th ....

I cleaned my closet-This forenoon and been sewing and reading a little. There has been four merchant vessels to day I wish it might be calm so we could get a letter aboard of some of them to send to mother porpoises seen to day and black-fish. The Steward caught a fish and we had him for tea

November 27th ....

We have had all kinds of weather to day. I have been writing home to mother part of the day and reading and thinking of home and wishing I could be there. This forenoon raised white water but it did not prove to be whales. Four vessels in sight. all Merchantmen.

November 28th ....

Washed this forenoon got them done early had a nice pleasant day for drying. To day they have been breaking out for Bread and flour and took out all the potatoes and picked them over. Two vessels seen from mast-head

November 29th ....

To day have been cleaning out under my sink and over my sink did not get through till dinner time. The days seem long to me. I do want Ladys Society so much and be on the land. It is a very tire-some life aboard of a vessel porpoises and Black-fish seen to day

November 30th ....

The last day of another month and so they go one after

another. A sail seen from mast head but at such a distance could not tell what she was. To night after tea went on deck in my room had not been there long before daniel come to the door said there was a large steamer going across our bows so I went out on deck and here was a very large steamer she hoisted her flag and we done the same after she got by us she run it up and down three times to bid us good bye and we returned the Compliment by doing the same. She steamed along on the water very fast as though it was no effort at all for her. I have been stitching on the sewing machine stitching up a seegne

December 3rd ...

The last two day there has been nothing to write about. This morning they wanted me to come up in my room on deck for they had something curious to show me. and it was curious enough. a small bat different then our bats at home. his head and ears looked like a pigs and he had a large black eye he was very funny looking and about as long as my finger. kept him under a glass with plenty of air till night then took him out on deck threw him up in the air and away he went in the direction of of the land. Has been quite a number of Butter-flys flying round the vessel. another very large steamer seen to day I finished of a dress to day

December 4th ...

A dark rainy day and a lonesome one to Daniel and Mr Coon caught some butter flys and put some pins through them to kill them. they blowed of from the Land called Trio we are seventy miles from this land. I went up to the head of the stairs in all the pouring rain to see another large steamer that was passing us it was the largest one we have seen yet a brig and a fishing schooner seen to day caught one fish to night.

December 5th ...

Done quite a large wash to day and starched a number of peaces and just as I got them on the line it commenced to rain and have had showers all the forenoon but it cleared up this afternoon so I got them dry. a brig seen to day eight months from home to day.

December 6th ... A very pleasant day but a strong breeze till towards night and the wind all died out - and it is very warm so it is uncomfortable. A Brig passed across our bows this afternoon quite near. a sword-fish seen to day. I have been to work on my Kembler quilt and worked work

December 7th ...
Had a very warm day I washed Polly this morning and gave all my Canarys a good cleaning out. Worked on my quilt and worked work same as yesterday. A large turtle seen to day was going to lower a boat - and try to get him but he went down. We have also seen a Brig She come near enough to us so we could see the men on deck. another vessel reported from mast-head to night but so far off could not tell what she was

December 8th ...
A beautiful bright morning but rained in about an hour after breakfast - and rained all the forenoon hard but cleared up and has been a beautiful afternoon and evening A Bark seen to day and two other vessels but could not tell what they were. porpoises seen twice to day.

December 9th ...
It is some what rugged to day with a strong breeze. Black-fish and two vessels seen in the distence.

December 10th ...
A strong breeze again to day but I cleaned up my room jest the same a large steamer and a vessel seen to day To night the water come over and come down the sky-light wetting my plenks so I had them all to wash of for the salt-water would kill them

December 11th ...
A cloudy day after the tempest last night. Nothing seen seen to day but some Skip-jacks which the Steward caught Lat 21-15 Long 37-45

December 12th ...
Cloudy this morning but cleared up enough so I could wash and the wind blowed so dryed them quick so I got them all in before dinner - before I got ready to go down below a large Steamer passed as so near that we could see the men

on her deck and with the glasses could see very plain. also Seen a Brig with her main-top mast gone. They see another vessel from mast head but to far off to tell what she was. Black fish seen to day Lat 22-00 Long 38-00.

December 13th

Nothing seen to day. It has been very rough Lat 22.33 Long 38 –

December 14th

A very mild day and smooth – Three vessels seen from mast head I could just discern the Land from of deck in the distance It is Cape Frio on the coast of. Lat 22-45 Long 40.15 –

December 15th

We have had a very rugged day the vessel has pitched and trembled about at a fearfull rate but I ironed a few pieces for all her rolling and trembling a Barkentine seen to day and another vessel dont know what she was Had a fish all cleaned up in the boat going to make a chowder for dinner. But in getting the big sail out of the boat lost the fish overboard so no fish chowder for dinner Lat 23.18 Long 40.10.

December 16th

Had another rugged day. Nothing seen Lat 23.20 Long 38.46

December 17th

A very fine day. So pleasant and warm. Daniel went to mast head till ten oclock. I sat up in my room on deck till mast noon. Right after dinner they raised whales Lowered all three boats and gave chase till seven oclock in the evening but could not get them They acted strange.

December 18th

Been quite a good day. But I have been real sick all day So I could not write much in my Journal as I usualy do of a Sunday. They saw something breach this forenoon once and did not see it again. a vessel seen in the distance.

December 19th

A very rugged day and cloudy most of the day I did not wash. raised something breaching this forenoon which proved to be grampus. a Brig in sight to day

December 20th

Nothing yesterday to write about. To day it is blowing a gale of wind and the vessel is going very much way to side

over the Seas which are very bad to day This forenoon a Brig passed us and she done some rolling and pitching I went up to the head of the Stairs to see her and while standing there a Sea come over and gave three or four of the men a good wetting one was the cook he got as wet as could be. I did not stop long to see the vessel for the wind blowed so hard. We could see right on her deck and see the men. I read her name on her side (Selvesito) This afternoon a Barquetine passed us under full sail. But she had to take in some it blowed so hard. It has been a long tedious day.

December 22nd It is not blowing as heavy as yesterday but the Sea is rolling mountains high and there is a very heavy swell and the vessel has to twist in all kinds of shapes to get over the seas. There is not much comfort to be taken such weather as this This afternoon a large American merchant-ship passed us so near that we could see the men on deck. I was so sorry it was so rugged for it would have been such a good chance to send letters home. and I have some all ready. He hoisted his flag a few minutes and Daniel did the same. I was having a nape but waked in time enough to go to the head of the Stairs and see him just as he got by.

December 23rd

It is not so rugged to day. We passed a Brig She put on more sail to keep up to us but She could not

December 24

A beautiful day over head but quite rugged the vessel pitches very bad. This afternoon between three and four oclock raised white water Soon see it was Sperm whales. Only lowered two boats it was so rugged. I saw one of the whales come half out of water. I watched the boats some time they got quite near the whale and he went down under the boats and when he come up was a long ways off. There were two bodys of these whales but they all started off to the windard as fast as they could travel. They chased them till dark but it was so rugged they could not get any where. a vessel in sight a long ways off and the smoke of a Steamer seen a long way off. The Steward killed

a pig to day for tomorrow it being Christmas and he cut his thumb quite bad

December 25th

Sunday again and so the weeks pass away. another rough and trouble day but very pleasant. I went on deck a little while after dinner to see a Brig that passed us she rolled fearfully. I shoues like to be at home to day and gone to Church I suppose their was many a christmas sermon preached to day. We had roast pig for dinner and the steward made some mince pies yesterday. He tryed to make it appear as much like Christmas as passable.

December 26th

A very pleasant day but the wind is quite fresh This morning I took my clothes on deck and went to washing but the wind blowed almost a gale and the clothes wouled wind all up on the line so they would not dry. but we did make out to get them dry after a while by Daniel keeping unwinding them. This afternoon the wind went down and it was much better weather Three vessels seen from mast head and killers

December 27th

The sky is a beautiful blue and the sun shining brightly but the wind is blowing quite strong Have had this rugged weather for some time I am getting about tired of it. Daniel and I took all the things out of my large trunk to day found them all in good order a steamer seen to day Lat 25°-45' long 40—

December 29th

Nothing seen yesterday and to day nothing but a Bark early this morning. It has been a very fine day Lat 25-35.

December 30th

Have had a good day for whaling fast wind enough but no whales a school of black fish seen Lat 25-21 long 41-45.

December 31st

We have had a very rugged day and the wind is blowing very heavy can sit no wheres with any comfort the vessel is rolling and pitching so. Had the sky light of a little ways to let in the air and this evening a sea came over and before Daniel could get it on some salt water come

down and on any planks had them all to wash of with fresh water. It is New-Years Eve and I am Home-sick and low spirited have cryed all the evening. I have got tired of this going down to the Sea in Ships. I suppose it is all for the best or I showed not be here I will try to think so Lat 24. 8.

3 January 1st 1882

Another Year has passed away and so they roll round and how soon we shall see our Last year on this earth but what matters it if we are only ready for the next world. It has been blowing a gale of wind all day and the vessel is going in Such sheapes that their is not much comfort to be taken any wheres. For our New Years dinner we had chicken pie and peas both Canned and mince pie and duff with mince pie meat between that was a Substitute for the New Years plum pudding. I enjoyed the dinner very much perhapses because I had Such a Time to eat it. I dont think I ever laughed at the table so much in all my life as I did that meal. we had as much as we could look out for our peas and chicken and tea the vessel pitching and rolling about terribly. But we made out after a while. I would like to be at Home and enjoyed the Holiday with my friends To night after Supper raised a vessel from mast head It was a Brigantine Lat 24. 15 Long 37 degrees W. I have felt Miserable all day

January 2nd

It blowed quite fresh this morning I did not wash for I thought the wind most to strong
This afternoon it has been very good weather and it is a beautiful moon-light-evening.
I went up in my room on cleek after tea and the steward come running and Says look over the Side quick if you want to see a porcupine fish I hurryed out and here was a ball of white on top of the water about the Size of a large bowl with little white peaces sticking up all over it. It looked funny enough they tell me that this fish when he hears a strange noise or a large fish starts after him he rolls over and puts up this large white ball they tell me it is light as a dream. It was a real Curiosity. That is all that has been seen to day Lat 24. 15 Long 34. 37.
The vessel gave a roll and the cook fell hurt himself dont know how bad.

January 3rd ... We washed to day got the clothes all dry an in before dinner had such a dirging wind. nothing seen to day Cook sick so he cannot sit up Lat. 24. 15. No Obs.

January 4th ...
Strong breeze this forenoon but very light airs the rest of the day a brig seen to day. Cook is better so he was on deck towards night. Lat 24. 7. Long 32. 37.

January 5th ...
A nice day but nothing been seen. I have tryed to busy myself sewing but have been so home sick all day Lat 24. 10 Long 29. 47.

January 6th ...
This morning thought I would iron my peices so folded them down and about nine oclock went on deck and commenced. I did not get them ironed till between one and two oclock in the afternoon dont think I care to iron many dozen that way I only had one flat and that we cooled not get hot Lat 24. 7 No Obs.

January 7th ...
I waked up last night between one and two oclock and it was raining very hard indeed then I waked up again heard Daniel on deck when he come down said their was a vessel quite near to us going north she was coming right for us. I felt very sorry that she happened to come along in the night for I wanted to send a letter home by a vessel Has been three vessels seen to day a long ways off. It was raining this morning but cleared up in a few hours and we have had a very warm day Lat 24-35 Long 27. 21.

January 8th ...
A pleasant day. I have been writing in my journal and reading. I wanted like so much to be at home to day and go to church. I had quite a sick spell to night. It has left me feverish and weak.

January 9th ...
I did not feel realy able to wash this morning but I only had a few peaces and it was such a beautiful day that I thought I would try it. got all through at nine oclock and layed down feeling very tired. Porpases seen to day and two barks going North one come within a mile of us. but such a strong breeze it was no use to think of getting letters aboard I felt sorry for I have one ready I wanted like to start on it's way to

Shifter. But Merchant vessels will not stop when there is a strong breeze for they are so anxious to get along.

January 10th

Another nice day. We are having very good weather just now. A Sill-fish and killers seen to day. Lat 26. 30 Long 24. 2 I am not feeling a bit well to day.

January 11th

A nice warm day. They have seen porpoises and Black-fish. and a vessel in the distance so far off to tell what she was. I have felt bad enough all day but have made out to sew on my quilt and knit a little.—

January 12th

Had several squalls this morning. One blowed so heavy tore the Flying jib very bad. They have been to work on it all day and its not near done yet. porpoises come under the bows but they did not succeed in capturing any. This morning they waked me up speaking to Daniel said there was a Barkentine quite near to us and had his Flag up. so Daniel went on deck had our Flag hoisted and run up and down. She was going the same way we are going and that is South Lat 27—24.

January 13th

No 88

Another nice day. Been mending Flying-jib all day. Nothing been seen. Finished my Thimbler quilt Lat 27—29 Long 17. 40 W

January 14th

Pleasant again to day. They finished the Flying jib this forenoon and bent it. Another day and nothing seen I finished of one of my round Table mats this evening

January 15th

Lat 27—25 Long 18—30.

another fine day. after wiping my Dishes got my Journal out and went to writing One of the boatsteerers caught a porpoises this morning just before day light and woke one out of a sound sleep gave me a terrable fright. I heard them hollowing I thought a man was over board as Daniel had gone on deck but he soon come down and told me. This evening took my accordeon on deck and played a while Lat 26. 45 Long 17—03—

January 16th

We have had a beautiful day very warm Washed this morning got them out early. a Sill Fish seen round the Ship this forenoon the Steward tryed to catch him but did not succeed

January 17th It has been misty all the forenoon had two little light-showers made one think of april showers at home. I have been doing a little of all kinds of work to day Worsted work. knitting. Crocheting. marking out patterns for Daniel to make a comb case. trimed a hat for Daniel. It has been a very warm day and but a very little wind.

January 18th We have had one of the finest days I ever saw. fair breeze enough to carry the vessel along steady. Daniel put my beds on deck to air then went to mast-head. I cleaned my bed-room as I call it. a large Ship passed us about four miles off this forenoon and this afternoon they raised porpoises
I am not feeling well at all the Erysipelas troubles me

January 26th I take up my Journal again after a weeks illness Friday night I gave up early in the evening and went to bed with the worst head ache I think I ever had. next day could not get up. to day I have had my clothes on for the first time. I am very weak can hardly get round It was the Erysipelas.

January 30th We are having Considerable wind and the vessel goes through the water flying. I have neglected writing in my Journal for quite a number of days. have not felt hardly able to write. but we have seen nothing for me to write about.

February 1st Daniel went to mast head this morning as usual. and I washed Polly It was quite a task for me for I have not felt well since I got up round.

February 2nd Another blowy day. I commenced a rug to day The men are busy Sewing over the Main try-sail. nothing seen for a long time

February 3rd The strong breeze still continues. the men are busy sewing sail again to day. I went on deck this noon to give Polly his dinner the first time for two weeks. had to leave the table to night I felt so sick. Lat 30. 35 Long 2. 46 a full rigged ship in sight to day

February 4th We have had all kinds of weather to day. strong breeze and then no wind at all. two vessels in sight to day a Bark and Brig. the steward killed a pig to day and I knowed nothing about it

till I went out to supper and here was pigs liver for supper
The Steward got out all my reading that is on deck and I gave
several of the boys a bundle. been washing on my bibs to day.

February 5th

A nice day and about one o'clock I heard the cry (There blows)
Daniel went to mast head and stayed a long time and found
out what it was. a fin-back whale. I felt sorry it was not a
Sperm whale for we want one so very much.

February 6th

A nice pleasant day. I could not make up my mind to read
to day or write so pasted some peaces in my scrap book and to
night played on the accordeon. nothing been seen to day.

February 7th

Daniel and I washed to day had quite a large wash to day and it
was chilly on deck for the sun did not shine out till noon
after dinner sevied a vessel three pinks on the weather bow it was
a whaler and I began to stick up my room a little for I supposed
we should have a gam. after a while she got near enough to us
so they could tell who she was. It was the Bark
Capt. about four o'clock the Capt. come aboard we
had a very pleasant gam. he resides in Wm-yard Haven
he took tea with us and stayed till about ten o'clock when he
left gave him a bundle of papers and books. I was very tired.—

February 8th

We are not having so much wind to day as we have had long back
raised another vessel three pinks on the weather
bow and it proved to be the Bark Capt. Chase
He come aboard of us about six o'clock and we
had another pleasant gam He belongs out to
Westport and he was acquainted with quite
a number that I was so that made it pleasant
He stayed till about eleven o'clock and then we found out
that he had Canarys and bird seeds aboard and as I was about
out he kindly offered me some so Daniel sent a
boat off and got seeds enough to last the birds till
we get into port and nearly half a bushel of
pea-nuts for Polly. He started to go about eleven
o'clock but did not get away till twelve. I
gave him half a fruit cake and some
readers. I am very tired. could not get to sleep for some
time after getting into bed. I find I cannot stand gamming
as well as I use to.—

February 9th ... It has been warmer to day than we have been having It
I am not feeling very well to day after my gums. I have been picking
up things to day getting them in their old places. Trimed Daniel an
Straw hat and worked on my Jacky

February 10th
We have had a fine day. nothing been seen. Ah for a whale
Lat 17-30 Long 0. 08. E

February 11th Daniel woke me up this morning. Said it was time I was up for
they had raised whales. We had breakfast and they lowered all
three boats right away and at quarter past eight o'clock Mr Coon
the mate struck at ten o'clock Mr Davis the Second mate come
aboard and in about half an hour Daniel
come and they worked the vessel up where
Mr Coon was with his whale and at eleven
o'clock got to him took the whale along side and took his boat
up and then commenced to get up the cutting falls. got things
fitted so they went to cutting right after dinner. got it all in fast at
dark. all but the head. Had tea at seven. It has been a splendid day
fast breeze enough for whaling. every thing has seemed to work favorable
all day. I could see the whales plain of deck without my glasses see
them spout and see one go flucks and saw a large body of them go
across our bows going at rail road speed. I have not done much
Sewing to day to much going on done some mending Lat 17-22 Long 2-38

February 12th
It has been rather cloudy all the morning. Sprinkled a little after
dinner. then cleared up bright enough. They got the mincing machine
going about three o'clock this morning. After breakfast got the Head
in I never saw such a peice as they took in with the case. got
five bbls out of the case. Seen a Merchant Bark to day and towards
night raised a whaler in the distance I could just
discern her from of deck. They are getting along
nicely with the blubber

February 13th
It has been cloudy all day The mincing machine is still going
Saw Merchant vessels seen to day ships and Barks. Daniel
stood mast head and been front of the try works part of the
day. porpoises been seen

February 14th
They are getting to the last of the blubber. We have had a nice
day. This afternoon I was getting ready to take a nape and they
reported a whaler coming down towards us. when I got
near enough to spied out who it was. Who showed it to be but the

Capt. Chase he come aboard about half past four brought me a lot of books and a few more bird seeds afraid he did not send enough before he took sea with us but only stayed till eight o'clock for he said he wanted to be getting along had seen no whales since he saw us before twelve Merchant vessels seen to day. It is a little ruggeed to night Lat 17.31 Long 2.00

February 15th Th

It has been rugged all day. I had a sick spell this afternoon and went to bed. A whaler seen in the distance to far off to tell who it was Lat 17-39 Long 4.26.

February 16th

It has been rugged most of the day but very warm the sun out bright as could be. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon raised white water but did not see nothing of it again. Lat 17-10 Long 3. 2/3.

February 17th

Another rugged day. See a whales this morning It was the but he was soon out of sight when we got sail on. This evening as we sat here in the Cabin Daniel reading and I sewing one of the boat steares says there is a green light on the Sea bow. Daniel went right on deck and here was a Steamer coming right for us The Steamer could not see our side lights as she was astern of us. so Daniel had one of the men to hold up a lantern over the quarter She come so near we could see her lights on the cabin she looked very pretty with all her colored lights and lights in the cabin. at last she see us and slackened her speed layed almost still then she sent up blue lights. It gave me a Terrible fright I was afraid she would run us down. after a while she steamed up again and was soon out of our way. I felt relieved. Lat 17. 0.8 Long 4. 20.

February 18th

It is rugged and spually this morning The is in sight again this morning and a Barkentine Lat 16.50 Long 3.46.

February 19th — We have had it squally to day and very rugged indeed I have tryed to write some but could not make out much the weather is so bad The Pioneer in sight again this morning. Towards night they raised wheales but they turned out to be fin-backs also porpoises seen.
Lat-16.40 Long 3.26.

February 20th
Had a strong breeze all day been working our way to the windard. Did not wash. nothing seen but some flying fish. been stitching on my machine Lat-16.50 Long 3.5.

February 21st
A nice day for washing so we went at it. the clothes dryed in a hurry. saw a brig Lat-16.50 Long 2.5- porpoises

February 22nd —
We have had a beautiful day I was on deck part of the day and lined a little trunk with calico to carry our clothes ashore in and Daniel painted it this forenoon. been sewing and stitching Two large merchant vessels seen to day.

February 23rd —
This morning folded down some clothes went on deck and ironed. had one peace to iron after dinner. had one very heavy squall this forenoon. It rained very hard The boys are cleaning the paint-work. Daniel to mast-head vessel seen in the distance to far off to tell what she was
Lat 17.50 Long 2.50 —

February 24th —
It has been very rugged commenced to grow rugged yesterday afternoon. porpoises been seen to day. I have been sewing about all day finished of my table mats and an apron

February 25th —
Quite a nice day porpoises seen and towards night a whaling bark in the distance also to Merchant Barks

February 26th —
It is very rugged to day. I have been trying to write to my friend Nancie.

February 27th — It was rugged and cloudy this morning so did not wash. but in a few hours it cleared up and has been a fine day porpoises seen I have been stitching and sewing all day

February 28th The last day of February I suppose if nothing happens before another month is gone I shall get news from home. Washed to day and washed Dolly and to night am feeling tired enough a Merchant vessel been seen to day Lat 17. 20

March 1st

Painting Ship but have had a bad day been squally and ragged. Daniel and I took of the cloth of the back of the big chair and put it on the seat and put calico on the back. This afternoon cut my curtains of and hemed them this evening. Lat 16. Long 1

March 2nd

Another rough and humble day but I made out to iron get through feet two oclock. To day they are painting Serie-tubs and the cooks galley and chests a great time fitting up as we are going into port soon. A merchant vessel seen to day I have been sewing a little and this Evening been writing to Nancy.

March 3rd Nothing of any account to write about the last two days. A whaler seen towards night and for pains I have been letter writing all day and it is very ragged and has been the last two days.

March 6th

Washed to day and washed dolly had a nice drying day to night after tea I sat down to the machine to sixth and all to once I heared the cry (There blows) They saw three or four whales towered two boats but it come dark so quick they could not get them. Bad luck for us.

March 7th

To night after tea Daniel went to mast head and raised the Land in the distance. I went on deck to see it and it looked like a large cloud.—

March 8th

To day we went up by Saint Helena to see if the Lottie Beard had arrived but she had not. as we went along I could see the Forts on side of the mountains then come a little place called Valley then come James town Saint Helena and the Shipping One mean of war was was laying there and two whalers one of them was the Sea-Ranger and Mr Breene was mate one that was made with us in the Tucker

We went quite near to the vessel and I waved my kanker-chief to him and he took his hat of to me his voice sounded very natural when Daniel asked them some questions as we passed. We packed ship and went out to sea again as the Lottie Beard was not in. The land looked good I sat on deck and looked at it as long as I could see it.

March 9th

To day cleaned my room on deck did not get through till after dinner. been doing a little of all sorts getting ready to go ashore. I am very tired to night.

March 10th

A nice day. I cleaned my water closet and under and over the sink and cleaned out some in my bed room. Three large merchant vessels seen to day one was a large iron vessel. A Whaler passed us to night after sea and Lottie Beard has gone in to day as he passed us run his flag up and Daniel sent his up. I have been sewing to night and am very tired.

March 11th

First it blows a gale of wind and then it is almost a calm been so all day. I have cleaned my room to day and packed the trunk and Valise and to night I am very tired again. Six vessels seen to day one whaler the rest were merchant vessels.

March 12th

It is Sunday but I have cleaned out all my Birds and picked up things to take ashore for we expect to go ashore tomorrow. It has not seemed much like Sunday two whalers quite near to us. after dinner one set a flag wanted us to come aboard so Daniel changed his clothes and between one and two oclock went aboard did not get back till between six and seven it was the Bark Greyhound Capt. Allen he had his wife and Capt. Howland was aboard there the other whaler being the first whaler Bark Kathleen They wanted Daniel to come and get me but it was so rugged he did not come and I was glad he did not for I did not feel hardly able to go gunning or any where else to night. I feel real sick have had a rund Colic spell second one within three days.

March 13th Went ashore about Ten o'clock. took a Shore boat when we got most to the pier to land as Daniel had to stop to the Custom House to do some writing so I stoped with him when we got to the gate met with Capt. Howland and several others and Daniel gave me into his charge to see me to the Hotel as he wanted to go to the Post-Office then we reached the Hotel he showed me into the parlor and went for the Lady of the house (Mrs Knipps) and introduced me to her and in a short time she showed me my room. In the Evening Mrs Knipps little girl and another one stopping there by the name of Emily played on the pano together and sang some peaces. we spent a very pleasant evening.

March 14th

This morning on getting up it seemed so nice to be ashore Capt. Allens wife and I went out shoping after breakfast went across the street from the Hotel to a Mrs Jacksons and she asked us up stairs to see her Daughters we made a long call She asked us to come in and spend the evening so we sat the next evening. Miss Polly called at the Hotel to see me but I was over to the Store and she came over there; There is quite a number of Capts stopping here.

March 15th

Mrs Allen and I sat down in her room this forenoon and she sewed on some colars she was making and I worked on a peace of worsted work This afternoon Mrs Allen and her husband went up to her mothers. before Dea Daniel and I went for a walk to the public garden this garden is quite small and would be quite pretty if it would rain so the things would spring up green. Have not had rain here for a long time. This evening a Miss Prichard played the pano and a Mr Watson that boards here sang the evening passed of very pleasantly

March 16th

This morning Mrs Allen and I went out shopping again in the afternoon I layed down This evening Capt. Allen and wife. Daniel and I went to spend the evening to a Mr He had a daughter that played the pano very nice and the man himself played the violen there were two more daughters and a young Lady that Spending the evening and they all sang and we had a very musical time. I got very tired before we come

24

away. Daniel went to auction to day the Bark Clarice was sold this forenoon she came in leaking and was Condemned most of the Capts went down to see her sold.

March 19th

Sunday morning and the church bells sound good to me to day. Mrs Allen wanted me to go with her to church and I was anxious to go to. So made my self ready. I commenced at 11 oclock and held till half past 12. This church was called the Church of England. It seemed nice to go to church once more if the services were not like ours at home. The Priest had on his white robes and the Choir of young men was dressed in white robes the services seemed very short to me This afternoon about four oclock Daniel wanted me to go to walk with him we went over to Ruperts Valley I was a hard walk going over. all up hill on the side of the Mountains we had a lovely view of the Ocean. but as we walked along nothing green greeted the eye nothing but barren rocks till we got in sight of the Valley and it looked so cool and green such a contrast to the hard rocky mountains we did not go way down in the valley for it was getting late but stoped and rested a while and looked down in the valley there were only a few houses nestled among the green they looked so quiet and peaceful. I found it harder coming down then going up We got back to the Hotel just in time for tea and Maria Knipps invited Daniel and I to accompany her to church so we accepted the invitation on arriving at the church found a nice little Baptist Chapel had a good sermon the text was about Balaam and his ass

April 1st Raised the land at day light- commenced to get up our chain. About nine oclock the natives come off in there canoes a long way from land and a long time before we droped anchor. about eleven oclock the anchor went down such a noise and confusion as the natives made on deck with there plaver. not a word could we understand, when they first come aboard I went to the head of the stairs to look at them some of them did not have on much clothing. after we got anchored the decks were full and I traded with them got a few shells and little baskets and eye stones. This island of Anno-Bon is small but mountainous looks green and nice from ships deck could see the Cocoanut trees. At dark the natives all went ashore and it seemed quiet and nice after such a noise We had heavy thunder and sheep lightning and poured right down all the afternoon made it disagreeable enough.

April 2nd A bright Sabbath morning. the priest come aboard this morning and the Governor and a whole side of the natives with things to sell Daniel traded with them all the forenoon got potatoes fowl and pigs. After dinner we went ashore and of all the hard looking places. We went into the church It was a long wide building boarded at the sides and bamboo roof most of the huts are made of Bamboo three or four of the best ones are boarded at the sides. we went into several of the huts they were very dark having no windows they all have two doors ~~one~~ one each side of the house. right opposite each other. They treated us kindly cut Cocoanuts for us to drink one woman gave me a basket another three eggs and one man gave me a basket and I bought it full of pea-nuts. one gave me a pine-apple another some Cocoanuts. We stayed ashore about two hours and where ever we went hundreds of natives followed us. We went and sat down under some Cocoanut trees and the natives formed a circle round us with several rows of all sizes. I saw them baking their bread they have a large earthen pan make the bread the whole bigness and when done on one side turn it over they have three stones and have the fire in the center and set the pan on the stones and it bakes nicely. They let the pigs large and small and hens and little chickens and dogs all run in and out the houses as they like a strange set of people

37

April 3rd A nice plesant morning the natives were off before six oclock before I got dressed. It is very very warm this morning the air seems thick and sultry. I went on deck as soon as I got dressed for it seemed as though I could not breathe down in the Cabin. I have sat on deck most all day. we have an awning up over the quarter so we are all right—rain or shine. Daniel has been trading most all day. This afternoon about four oclock it commenced to rain and we had another heavy thunder shower the natives see it coming up so all left and went ashore. Our men have been getting water out the hole so to put fresh water and wood down

April 4th We have had a plesant day and jest cool enough to be comfortable after yesterdays rain I was going on a tramp to day but was afraid it would be to wet after the heavy rain of yesterday The natives have been off all day trading going back and forth from vessel to the Shore. I have sat on deck most all day seeing Daniel trade with the natives and sewing on my Jobs—trouble patch-work. It is getting warm again to night.

April 5th Jest one year out to day, and Daniel and I have taken a tramp long to be remembered by us both. The Steward put up a box of victuals for our dinners. consisting of bread. boiled eggs. Salt meat and pork & cake. took knives & forks & plates with us and used cocoanut-shells for ~~plates~~ tumblers. Daniel took a bucket and put on a bottle of water so we could have some over way and a little wine. a can of peas another of corn & one of Mutton & we left the vessel between eight and nine oclock and pulled for the Shore and then started for the Mountain to visit the fresh water Lake. We found it a very warm walk and a rough and tumble one and a long long way. It being three miles we had the tall trees on each side of us making it more Comfortable for the Sun was very hot. I have to sit down a number of times going up. thought one time I should not reach the Lake but it paid us when we did arrive there I was so cool and comfortable. We took four natives with to show us the way and carry our baskets and rapping one carryed Dolly most of the way for it would get so very tired. When we got to the Lake we sat down

under the Banana and Cocoanut Trees and eat our dinner getting our water from the Lake which we found to be very nice we stayed a couple of hours and started back another way a shorter way but not so pleasant for there were not many trees but being down hill it did not seem so long as it did going up. When we got back to the village the Priest met us wanted us to go to his house so we went stayed a few minutes then went down towards the water and sat down under the trees & sent a Canoe off to the vessel for a boat to come for us. In a short time it come and we went aboard and I was glad enough to get aboard for I was so very tired; On our journey we saw the Bananas and Cocoanuts Oranges Castor-Oil nut & Black eyed Susans and many other things to numerous to mention.

April 6th

I am very tired this morning after my tramp of yesterday have sat on deck and covered patch-work and shelled Tamarinds and put it in a Jar & see Daniel trade with the natives has not many been off to day most of them gone up in the mountains to there gardens digging potatoes.

April 7

The natives were off before we were up this morning. Daniel got up went on deck and got the cask started off for water before breakfast. Did not have breakfast till half past eight, I got dressed and on deck time enough to see them go off. Two boats towing eleven cask. They started after the water about two o'clock this afternoon and got it all stowed down before tea. Did not have supper till Sun. I commenced my jobs trouble quilt to day. Every night there is about ten Canoes starts off together and then a few scattering ones go afterwards.

April 8th

We have had a fine day. The natives have been off with there trade all day till dark. Got off eleven more cask for water this morning and got it to the vessel this afternoon. The Priest has been off twice to day brought me a pine-apple and some sweet-potatoes from his sister as a present. I put up another Jar of Tamarinds to day, and sewed on my patch-work. Have not felt like doing much of any thing. Got cold a sore throat. feel most sick and it is such warm weather.

April 9th — It has been all kinds of weather to day. Rain and then Sun-shine The two boats Steares and third mate went ashore this forenoon in a Canoe going up to the Lake. This afternoon Mr Coon the mate went ashore in a Canoe Stayed several hours a few natives have been of the Priest and Governor come of a little while this morning — I felt quite anxious to go ashore and go to meeting but as there Services were just twelve oclock just our dinner time we could not go. It has been a long day to me.

April 10th — This morning got the casks off for water very early got back with the boat so we could go ashore to trade for wood. I carryed my Stereoscope and views ashore for the natives to look at. I went with the Priest to one of the houses and such a Hub-bub I never heard as they had over those pictures There were so many crowding round me at the house and it was so warm that I took a walk on the beach but hundreds of the natives followed me. men. women. & children. Then I walked back to the Church as they were going to hold Service It was a strange looking church looked more like a long oil shed than a church and it was full of graves and the natives come in and set down on the graves all over this large church. They were Catholics I Stayed till the meeting closed Daniel was trading all this while. Then went and visited two graves of Sailors that are buryed here one belonged in Marion

Then come down to the boat tired and hungry got aboard about half past three oclock. eat our dinner and then set up on deck the rest of the afternoon

Isaac K Smith born in Marion mass died on board Brig Herald Sept 2nd 1869 aged 20 years.

J. Johnson who died on board the William Dent Jan 9 1870 aged 22 years

April 11th — This morning I cleaned my birds and picked up things in my room a little and asked the Priest and Governor to come down treated them with Cake and Lemonade gave them each a peace of Cake to take ashore. Yesterday Daniel bought a large hog while ashore and sent them off to the vessel and the Steward killed him had some of the liver for tea last night and to day had had roast pig with stuffing and sweet patatoes. We did not go ashore till after dinner

We started away as soon as we got through dinner about one oclock. got back aboard the vessel about half past six. It was half past seven before we got through tea. I was so very tired went to bed early.

April 12th

This morning went on deck and sat a while the deck was full of natives trading with Daniel potatoes. Bananas Cocoanuts and Chickens. eggs bought one large hog. he bought the natives about out and between ten and eleven oclock he asked if I would like to go ashore we would go a little while so we took a native crew to pull us ashore. We walked up where the sailors were buried and then down on the beach to a point that makes off thought prehapps we might find some shells the tide was not down and another thing it was so very warm that we went up and sat down under some cocoanut trees they were beautyful great tall cocoanut trees it was cool and nice and there we sat and drinked cocoanuts and eat them till we thought it about twelve oclock and then come off aboard the vessel got aboard ten minutes past twelve. about two oclock weighed anchor and bid our native friends good bye. Daniel and I wrote several recommends for them before we left. While ashore I saw a man that his feet and leggs were swelled to an enormous size one legg was as large round as my body I never saw such a sight in my life one legg all bursted open it is a disease they have among the natives they call it the fay-fay. I saw several swelled up bad but but nothing like this one.

April 13th

This morning give the birds there water for there bathe and cleaned them out. then picked up things in my room on deck and sewed a little. This afternoon between two and three oclock raised what they thought to be Sperm whales and after a while they proved to be Sperm whales and between four and five oclock they lowered all three boats Mr Coons boat steam struck and they got stove and he give the whale into Mr Davis care the second mate and they worked the vessel to him and picked him up both the other boats were fast. now it was begining to get dark and Daniel come along side and left a whale and at the same time a whale come up along side of the vessel one that they had struck and thought lost. but they got

him and made them both fast- Then had to tack ship to get Mr Davis. we took his whale and then he went off to help Daniel with his whale. we tacked ship again and after a while picked him up he was a long ways off could see his light- all the time did not get aboard till quarter past nine oclock. half past ten when we got through sea. but we had four whales along side.

April 14th

This morning Daniel was up bright and early on deck helping cut in the whales. I layed till just time for breakfast most eight when we had our breakfast got the whales all in before dinner they were small ones took one right in on deck whole all but where the sharks had eat him and that was quite bad. Did not get the try works to going till in the afternoon cleaned the mincing machine. To day I put new dirt- that I got to Emma- Bon in all my plants. layed down a little while this afternoon as I am all tired out. Grampus and black-fish seen to day. The Steward killed four pigs to day the whole making forty four pound. This afternoon Mr Stetson the third mate cut his hand with a boarding knife pretty bad. Daniel done it all up for him and had him to wear his hand in a sling. he could not do any thing about the whales so stands mast-heads.

April 15th

This forenoon head to wash out a few peaces I have been busy all day fussing round. they have got along finely with the blubber will finish up to night. The worst of it is the whales were so small they will not make much porpoises and skip-jack seen to day.

April 16th

Sunday morning but it does not look much like it on deck they have got through with the oil but have not got things put up and cleaned up yet and being Sunday they are not doing much. I washed Billy on deck to day he had a good wash seemed to like it very much. I was going to write letters but took a bath changed my clothes and was so tired gave it up. Had a nap this afternoon played the accordeon after tea.

April 17th Could not wash to day for Daniel could not help me for he was agoing to assist Mr Coon about mending his boat where the whale stove it in. The boys have been cleaning the try-works. the Steward killing Chickings. some saying irons. Others Setting their boats every body busy about something It has been the warmest day we have seen for a long time could take no comfort no where. I Shaved Dolly of to day and cut out three Sacques.

April 18th Daniel and I done a large washing to day got through just time enough for dinner. Seen a large number of Skip-jack and grampus. This afternoon we thought we were going to get more whales for between one and two oclock we heard the cry There blows from mast head Daniel went right up to mast head and soon found out they were fin-back whales

April 19th It has been hazy about all day but very warm. This afternoon the Steward caught a large fish the largest one I ever saw caught with hook and line. It was a Albecore. My largest canary bird is sick I am afraid I am going to lose him. I expect its old age. Saw a lot of large fish jumping out of water to night after flying fish.

April 20th Had a nice plesant day and a good breeze. I commenced to clean house to day. had my beds carried on deck and cleaned my bed room and made a covering for the mattress. I am tired enough to night. porpoises been seen

April 21st To day had the clothes that hang in the Closet carried on deck and aired and I cleaned the closet did not get done much before dinner. The Steward caught two fish after tea. I Sat on deck part of the evening for it was moon-light and cooler then in the Caben. Struck a porpoises this evening but the line parted and they last him

April 22nd I have had a hard days work we took up the carpet and cleaned the room and put it down again. put a lot of clothes away in my large trunk. packed away a lot of baskets that I got to Anno-ben. Cut out two dress shirts and to night am tired enough. porpoises seen

April 23rd — A plesant day but quite rugged. I washed forth this morning and after the birds had washed cleaned themselves this afternoon had a little nap got up went to writing a letter to mother. To night after tea raised whales but they were fin-backs.

April 24th — Have had a nice day. Done a large washing got through at half past eleven oclock Dont remember of ever washing when I felt so bad - nothing been seen to day.

April 25th — I have felt most sick all day. But cold I think. been basting work for the machine all day. Last night my canary named Tiny died in the night some time for I found him dead in the bottom of the cage this morning I think it was old age. There was three fish caught to night

April 30th — The last four days have been plesant there has been nothing to write about. only last night caught a porpoises Here it is the last day of another month and so they pass away so many days less to live. I have been writing to mother.

~~April~~ May 1st — It blowed very heavy last night and rained and rained till the middle of the forenoon. have had a cloudy day Black-fish seen to day and five vessels. and Daniel thought he would speak one after tea but a squall come up and that spoilt it all. I hurryed and finished of a letter to mother and I was disapointed because I could not send it. porpoises been seen.

May 2nd — On waking this morning found it raining and it has rained all day. I have had to be shut up down below and it has been so warm and disagreeable. I have sewed on the machine and sewed some by hand. done every thing I could to pass away the day This has been one of the long days

May 3rd — It has been a little better weather to day but every thing is so wett that I thought it no use to wash for the clothes would not dry. They have seen six vessels from mast head. I see three of them of deck. Daniel would shoot one of them but being no wind could not get to them We are having a very trying time to get along so much rain and no wind every thing flatting and

Squeaking The Steward struck a Diamond fish to day the line parted and of he went with the iron in him Black fish seen to night after tea. The black clouds rolled up again and it has commenced to rain again to night.

May 4th

When I waked up this morning found it raining very hard and it rained all the forenoon. It has not rained this afternoon but is cloudy I have sewed all day.

May 5th

We are out 13 months to day. It is better weather but not pleasant. Strong breeze. Seen nothing to day.

May 6th

I have been very busy mending and finishy of a calico dress Struck a porpoise after tea but the line parted and they lost him. Strong breeze again to day.

May 7th

I have been writing home to a friend to day it is a nice pleasant day with plenty of wind Blackfish and porpoise

May 8th

It is a nice pleasant day and not so much wind and we improved it by washing had a large wash as we did not wash last week it was such bad weather. got them done between eleven and twelve oclock. Then we gave Dolly some medicine for he has been sick several days.

May 9th

I have been busy sewing all day. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon and this afternoon finished a very pretty mat-pick for me Blackfish porpoises and flying-fish.

May 10th

I cleaned my room on deck this forenoon, finished it between ten and eleven oclock. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon Dolly seems better to day.

May 14th

Has nothing transpired the last three days to write about To day the vessel is rolling terribly but I have made out to write a letter to a friend. Dolly is getting better and I am glad for he has been real sick.

May 15th

This morning went to washing got through before ten oclock and they reported a vessel in sight from mast-head a whaler so I come down below and began to prim up a

little in a short time I heard them cry out- another Sail ho and it was another whaler. It was very rugged did not think of coming but after tea he began to come towards us and in a short time he was near enough to speak him It was the Grozier Capt Roberts and he come aboard of us about six oclock. Mrs R was on the quarter Deck and waved her hankerchief to me and I returned it She could not come it was so rugged She sent me four dozen eggs and the Capt brought six pumpkins and half a bush of sweet potatoes and a bundle of books and papers. He only stayed about an hour and a half the weather was so bad. I sent Mrs R half a fruit Cake a paper of Candy and a bundle of papers and books. The other vessel we saw was a Bark. I had a catch in my side this afternoon could hardly breath for a while have not felt well since

May 16th

I have felt most sick to day. feverish went to bed this forenoon and again this afternoon. have not done much sewing to day. Could see the Grozier of deck this forenoon. but she is out of sight this afternoon. have seen nothing of the Bark to day.

May 17th

Another fine day. we saw the Schooner early this morning. I went to ironing about eight oclock got through about two oclock to night after tea one of the boatsteers see a Spout and the way the men went up in the rigging there was nine looking out but they see nothing more of it

May 18th

A nice day. I cleaned the Stui way and my plants this forenoon. Shed the Fore-sail down to day mending it. have seen nothing again to day and so the fence goes and we are getting nothing.

May 19th

We have had it very rugged all day. Daniel stood mast-head and soon after he come down they raised a Sail thought it was the Grozier first but found out it was not her and could not make out who it was.

May 20th

Another rugged day. We have started on our passage north. I do hope we shall be more successful north.

I have not felt as well as usual the last few days. seem to be feverish Lat 13.40 Long 42.40.

May 21st

It has been a beautiful day over head. but a very rough sea and sometimes blowed almost a gale of wind. I have felt miserable all day. I have read a little sewed a little and had a nape all helped to pass away the time. Lat 15.20 —

May 22nd

Another fine day but very rugged. This morning before breakfast I heard the joyful cry "There Blows" I thought we were going to get whales sure. but they see nothing more of them and think they were fin-backs Lat 17.26 Long 43.15. I commenced a Motto to day. Did not feel able to wash and as I did not need to put it of till another week. —

May 23rd

Worked on the Motto all day. Do not feel much better to day. The weather begins to improve a little. nothing seen to day.

May 24th

Daniel went to mast-head this forenoon same as usual and stayed till ten oclock. soon after he come down Mr Coon raised a sail. in about an hour after I could just discern her of deck. after dinner Daniel says get your letters ready I think I can speak that vessel. I did not need a second bidding. so I went below and got them ready and wrote one making five in all. about two oclock lowered a boat and carryed the letters to the vessel. She was a French Bark from France bound to Saint Marks West-Indias he took the five letters and a dollar and a quarter to pay the postage. He was going for freight. Had eight men all told. We got no lake peepers it being a Frenchman. But I was so pleased to get my letters en route for home. It has been a lovely day. light airs Lat 21.16 Long 44.

May 25th

Another fine day. a light breeze Nothing seen to day but some Skip-jacks Lat 22. No Obs. Yesterday Daniel finished of the last of the sea mat-picks.

May 26th More fine weather but not much wind. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon and when he come down commenced a boy to put the mat-picks on Lat 22.36 Long 44.

May 27th

It was very beautiful weather this morning but before eleven

oclock had several Squalls then it cleared up warm and nice. and I washed Polly and cleaned all my birds out and done some mending. a Steamer seen in the distance and a Brig. Have got a nice breeze to night.

May 28th — Have had a fine day. Seen nothing but some Birds. I have been writing another Letter to Mother. Have not felt well all day the Erysipelas has broke out on me. Suppose that is the cause of me being so restless the last few days. Lat 24.20 Long 45.7.

May 29th — A bright pleasant day with a good breeze. Washed this forenoon Had quite a wash not washing last week but got through early. I have worked a little on worsted work and patch-work. To night after tea about six oclock raised Sperm whales. Lowered two boats, but they went down and did not come up again before dark. If they could only had one more hour of day light I dont doubt but what they would got one if not two. We all felt very bad about it. but are living in hopes of seeing them to morrow Lat 25.54 Long 45.39.

May 30th — We have seen nothing more of the whales to day and it has been such a nice day to cut them in if they could only get them. To day is Memorable day I would liked to be at home

May 31st — More nice weather. Nothing been seen all day. I finished of my mottoe to day. I am having very poor days every day dont seem to have much ambition to work on any thing.

June 1st — Fine weather. Daniel stood mast head same as usual. Just before tea raised something breaching. all hands got supper and then all were on deck and they kept crying out there blows, so the men most of them went upin the rigging. they could see them blow and come out of water but was not positive they were Sperm whales they went down and did not come up again before dark so if they were Sperm whales they were not for us Lat 27. 10 North - No Obs.

June 2nd — We have had quite a lively day to day have raised black-fish and grampus and fin-back whales. Thought first they were sperm and kept the

vessel of for them. but soon found out there mistake
They then raised a steamer which went
across our bows. came quite near I
went on deck to look at her. She
was a large steamer. They also raised a Bark from mast-
head could not see her of deck. Caught a Skip-jack and had
it made up into balls and fried for dinner.

June 3rd

Raised hump-backs this morning. I was in hopes it was going
to be Sperm-whales when I heard them halloo from mast-
head Grampuses been agoing to day. I see there is plenty
of Gulf-weed along here. every thing but the one thing we want
the Sperm-whale. Daniel finished of the box for the nut-picks
and I lined it with Cherry satin and it looks very well.
Lat 28.58 Long 47.20.

June 4th

It commenced to rain last night between ten and eleven
and was raining this morning when we got up but
has not rained much since but been a cloudy day I have
been writing home to Mother and a friend and reading a
little played the accordeon a while. so the Sabbath day has
passed away Lat 29.39. Long 48.00 —

June 5th

Washed this morning was not long about it only had
a handfull of clothes. I commenced another mottie to
day. This afternoon had a real sick spell and did not
feel much like work after it. It is almost a calm to day
The Steward said to day his wife had been dead eight-
June 6th years — Lat 29.30 Long 48.30.
It has been a very warm day with light airs and to
night have taken in all sail for it is a slick calm. The
water is just like a piece of glass. The men have been
sitting up standing rigging to day and Daniel has been
to work on a comb case for me. and I working on the
mottie Lat 29.40. No Obs.

June 7th

Had a nice breeze all day seen nothing but porpoises
Lat 30.8 Long 49.35.

June 8th

It commenced to rain last night soon after I got to bed
and we have had heavy showers all the forenoon but
cleared away beautiful after dinner. From mast head

they see a Merchant-Bark and Brig also Grampuses.

June 9th
Had a fine day after the rain. Another Bark seen to day.

June 10th
Good weather. Most to good hardly wind enough for our business. I have been busy all day working on the Matter got it finished as I thought but have got to make some alterations in it. Got a porpoise to day.

June 11th
It has been showery to day. Not a pleasant day at sea. I have been writing to mother. Nothing been seen to day.

June 12th
Washed this morning got through and got my birds cleaned out before dinner. Finished the Matter. It is raining this Evening

June 13th
Have had a very disagreeable day. rained all day and blowed. It is very rugged I made out to cut out one of my Gingham work aprons that mother sent me. but the weather affects me so bad that I have not been able to do much

June 14th
A pleasant day but very rugged all the forenoon but since dinner it has been growing better and to night it is quite good weather. See a Merchant-Bark this morning early and another vessel a long way off thought it was a whaler but was not quite sure. raised another Merchantman towards night— To night after tea. about six oclock raised whales a long way off five miles sure and not much wind. Daniel done his best to try to get to them but it come dark and it was no use then. This evening they were along side of the vessel blowing coiled see the Sharks. I went on deck to see them. We live in hopes to see them tomorrow. It is very discouraging seeing them so many times just at dark and cannot get them. which if we could have a few more hours day light we might get them. Lat 29. 30 Long 51 degrees

June 15th
A beautiful day with a nice little breeze they raised the whales this morning between five and six oclock got breakfast early and greased to eight lowered all three boats and they chased them till twelve oclock and at quarter past twelve Daniel

and the other boats soon got aboard and we started with the vessel for another school of whales got quite near to them and lowered two boats about five oclock and they chased them till dark but could not get to them. They were going very quick to the windard. They got aboard quarter past eight oclock. We got through Supper at nine oclock. Two whales went by the vessel while the boats were gone. not more then two ships length from us I could see them going along so easy and blowing.

June 16th

Raised whales again this morning between five and six oclock same as they did Tuesday morning and at quarter to eight they lowered all three boats and quarter to twelve they all come aboard Mr Coons boat had got a whale. It is a large one and between Daniel and Mr Coon Mr Davis they killed him. I am so thankful we have got one at last. We had our dinner and then they went to work putting up cutting and putting the stays out. at two oclock commenced to cut in (quarter to five a Merchant Bark passed us) Got the last peace of blubber at nine oclock this evening. Made the head fast along side for the night. Got through Supper about ten oclock. While Daniel was down in the boat he see a Porcupine fish all swelled up laying on the water so he picked him up and put him in a bucket full of water and brought him aboard for me to see. and he was a sight. he was black. and shaped like a ball and covered with white quills sticking up all over him. I dont know how he looked when he was not swelled up. he had a pretty black eye. a Sun-fish and porpoise seen to day.

June 17th

A lovely morning. Did not commence on the head till after breakfast. I washed polly and cleaned out my Grays and then got up in the boat and see them bail out the case that is in the head. They put a bucket down in this case and it comes out full of clear oil. I watched them till dinner time. While looking at them saw several sharks round the head and little pilot fish. After Dinner raised a Brig boiling. I went below and layed down but Daniel come down sewed the

vessel was comming down to us and thought it was Capt. Curren. so I got right up and fitted up a little and between four and five oclock we spoak them and Capt. C and wife come aboard brought me a few books. Stayed to tea and till half past eight could not stay very late for they were trying out Oil and the men were tired. I was very tired that night. Lat 29.16 Long 50.06

June 18th

A beautiful day. I thought I was going gaming to day for the whole day but Daniel said he guessed we would not go. I felt very much disapointed. But just before dinner he came down in the Cabin said he was going down to them so I commenced to make myself ready and between one and two we went aboard we took Dolly with us. We stayed till most ten o clock and I was so very tired. It dont agree with me to go gaming.

June 19th I am most sick to day but have made out to keep round and work a little but have not felt much like it. Got through boiling to night. Saw a Shark and grampuses to day. After tea to night the Steward caught two young dolphin

June 20th The Brig could been seen of deck this morning but we tacked ship and she was soon out of sight for we had a good breeze Sprung up this afternoon. It was a calm all the morning. The Steward caught more fish this morning grampuses and Shark seen again to day.

June 21st

A thick calm this morning but in a few hours we had a nice little breeze. Seen the Brig D. A. Small all day from mast head. caught a few more fish to day.

June 22nd

We are having such nice weather. finished of a work apron to day. Saw the Brig in the distance.

June 23rd

another fine day. The Brig has been within fifteen miles of us. and a large merchant Bric come across our bows and right along side of us. I think Daniel could spook him out of the boat if he had liked, another Merchantman seen this afternoon a long ways off. Grampuses seen.

92

June 24th I have been busy mending most of the day. Could see the Brig from mast-head and that is all that has been seen to day

June 25th

A lovely Sabbath day. Another whaler in sight but to far off to speak him. I would like very much to know who he is. I finished a letter to mother to day and have read a little and played the Accordeon this evening.

June 26th

I had quite a large wash not washing last week but got through in good season. Black-fish and grampus and a Merchant-Bark and towards night saw the Brig in the Distance a good nice breeze all day Lat-39.06 Long 50.01

June 27

We are having a nice day. Can see the Brig again to day. After dinner raised another whaling schooner. I layed down and had a nape this afternoon and when I got up Daniel says the Brig and Schooner are having a gam, and the Brig is coming towards us. We thought first it was Capt. Roberts and wife and they wanted us to come aboard of them or they were coming aboard of us. so I fixed my room all up nice and we both changed our clothes. and by that time the Brig was close to and Daniel spoke him and it was Capt. Curren wanted us to come aboard as Capt. Ewell was aboard of them of the schr Alcyone. so I took my shawl and put on my hat and took daly and away we went. this was between five and six o'clock we took tea with them and stayed till ten o'clock Capt. Ewell went aboard of his vessel first and our mate was aboard there, so the Capt. sent me a bundle of daily Standards. Our mate come with the boat to the D.A. Small and took us aboard our vessel. I was so pleased to get the late papers Capt. Ewell was only four weeks from home he belongs in Provincetown. he told us considerable news. I cannot say that I enjoyed the gam very well for I was feeling miserable. Did not get to bed till twelve o'clock Lat-28.44 Long. No Obs.

June 28th

Having it quite rugged to day, Spoke the Charles W Morse Capt. Rose he said he would not come aboard it was so rugged. he took of his hat to me and I waved my pocket

handkerchief to him. Seen the Brig all day
This afternoon reused another Schooner
Dont know but the Brig and this
Schooner are heaving a gam. I have
been sick enough to be abed all day
but have made out to keep round. The Steward caught
a fish we had him for Dinner. a diamond fish seen to day
and a log Lat 29.20. Long 50.09.

June 29th

See a Merchant Buck Steer from us this morning She was
Steering off a different Course from us. That is all that has
been seen to day.

June 30th

The day for Sukkean to be here. They See the Brig D. H
Small from mast head.

July 1st

Nothing been seen to day but this evening
a large Steamer passed across our bows
I went on deck to look at her she did
not come so very near but I could
see her very plain for it was a lovely moon-light night.
another month gone Lat 30. Long 50.

July 2nd

I have been wishing home to my friends. Seen a whaling
Schooner from of deck to day but we could not make out
who she was Lat 30.17 Long 49.20 a Steamer passed in
the first part of the night.

July 3rd

I felt so bad to day that Daniel thought it best not to wash
It has been a lovely day. Two whaling Schooners seen to day
The Steward killed the last Hog to day so we could have a
pork dinner tomorrow it being the 4th of July. I suppose
there is great preparations being made at home for to
morrow.

July 4th

This morning I was waked up by the cry Three blows
they all eat breakfast as quick as possable for there was two
Sperm whales seen. at twenty minutes to eight we lowered
lowered two boats the Mate-Boat and Har-boat and at
and at twenty-five passed eight lowered the Boat-boat and
ten minutes to nine the Steward
called me to come on deck and

See the boats fast to a whale. I could see all the boats and the whale spouting. at twenty minutes ~~past~~ nine to ten two boats come along side and were hoisted up on the Then it was hurrah boys getting things ready to make the whale fast. and working the vessel along towards the boat with the whale. and quarter to eleven they took the whale along side at half past twelve commenced to cut the whale in and out till most nine oclock. they come down to supper quarter past nine oclock to there supper. I eat mine at half past seven) They got the head cut of and part of the body in. and the rest they had to leave till another day. We raised a sail of deck this afternoon. she came near enough for us to find out with the aid of glasses that she was a whaler a Bark. porpoises and killers seen

July 5th

Can see nothing of the Bark this morning. got the mincing Machine and rig-works going sometime in the night Hot several showers through the night. Twenty minutes to eleven they finished getting in the body and the part of the head they call ~~Case~~ Junk. At four oclock this afternoon got through bailing the Case. I had my supper at seven oclock and the men folk come down at eight. and tired enough they were.

July 6th

Another fine day have had beautiful weather all through this pair of oil This forenoon raised a sail soon saw it was a schooner. thought she was coming down to us but she did not. We were quite sure it was Capt. Rose That is all that has been seen to day Lat 32.16. No Obs

July 7th

They are still trying out oil. All hands busy as bees. they cut the junk up to day and I happened to be on deck when they were cutting of a slice and the way the grease did run. They got it all tryed out before dark and they finished all of about the middle of the evening. put twenty bbls down the hole to day. I went up on deck this afternoon and they were cutting out the teeth. they cut them right of with a strip of meat on them and in two or three days you can pull them right out Lat 32.27 Long 48. 54

July 8 Th Had a rain squall and considerable wind with it about ten oclock. This forenoon a whaler passed us Daniel spook him. It was the Crown Point Capt Fisher. He is a portugese. Daniel asked him to come aboard but it was so rugged he would not come. This afternoon raised another vessel. Think he Capt Bore It has been squally all day I finished of a matte to night.

July 9 Fr Had two rain squalls this forenoon but cleared up very pleasant after a while Have seen three whaling schooners and a Brig. Thought first It was a merchant vessel and I got my letters all ready even to date in them and Daniel wrote one to the owners and the Steward wrote one and by the time we got our letters ready they reported from mast head that it was a whaler. Lat 31. 15 Long 48. 11.

July 10 Sa Did not wash to day for they have been stowing down oil and Daniel always helps them. Before he went to work he went in where my large trunk is and got out some things that I wanted to mend with. I have kept very busy all day. a whaling schooner and also the Brig D. A Small Lat 31. 08. No Obs.

July 11 Su Went to washing to day had a large wash for I had not washed for two weeks. and getting the whales could not wash. After washing Daniel had to get some things out of the Lockers down in the Cabin so he cleaned them all out. I have not done a stitch of sewing to day. a Steamer seen from mast head. This forenoon could see the brig D. A Small from of deck. I sat on deck most all the evening It was so warm.

July 12 Mo It has been a very warm day. Raised something from mast head this morning could not tell what it was so lowered the waist boat between eight and nine oclock and did not get back till after eleven. It was a very large Boye The Steward went in the boat and he said It was as wide across it as our quarter deck three of the men got on it and kept it from over. Had a large cable chain attached to it

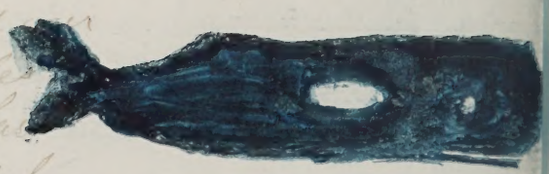
It was so long coued not see the end. Daniel thought it might be some thing that they coued get some fish round so took fish hooks and lines. but only got a little mess of small fish enough for the cabin table. Cleening the paint work on deck to day.

July 13th

Having a very warm day the water has been like glass all the forenoon. Since dinner a little breeze has sprung up although so light it feels refreshing. Between one and two o'clock raised sperm whales. Lowered all three boats at twenty minutes to two o'clock. Chased them all the afternoon till dark. Mr Coons boatsteas got an iron into one but it drawered and Daniel and Mr Davis both got with two darts of the whale and they would go down. They got aboard ten minutes past eight o'clock with no whale and feeling low spirited enough but with a hope of seeing them tomorrow.

July 14th

It is quite warm but nothing as it was yesterday for we have a nice little breeze. raised a vessel this morning a whaling schooner and at twenty minutes past nine we see the vessel had her boats down. We had raised whales before this as soon as they coued get down from mast head and lower the boats they had them in the water and off after the whales. at half past ten I went on deck and here was the schooner plain in sight and I coued see all her boats and our boats after another school of whales. At twelve o'clock Mr Coon was fast and it being my birth day I think they have celebrated it in good shape. Ten minutes past one o'clock Daniel and Mr Coon come aboard. left Mr Davis with the whale. before two o'clock the whale was made fast along side. Then all got dinner. got through dinner about half past two. Then they got up the cutting falls and stage out. was soon cutting. The schooner come up and spoke us about four o'clock. She did not get a whale. It was the Franklin. Capt. Avery out quite a month from home. He did not stop aboard long as Daniel was helping cut in the whale. He was feeling very bad for his second mate had missed a whale for him



my clock 9 P.M. about to day last twelve o'clock & Field very bad to lose Sperm.

He had some late papers aboard of his vessel so sent his boat back with them. There were four of them but they were such late ones I was glad enough to get them. They got the head cut off at half past eight this evening.

July 15th

Got the mincing machine and fly-work in the night some time. This morning when I went on deck every body was as busy as so many bees. Some cutting blubber. Three mincing at the machine and some to the fly-works, one turning the grind-stone another sharpning spades and knives and three or four over on the stageing cutting in and three at the windlass hoisting in great peices of blubber. This afternoon they got the in on deck and I went up and see the whales spout-hole I had no idea it was so large or such shape. It was a long ovel place over half a yard long I should think by the looks of it. I always thought they had a small round spout-hole. Two Schooners and a brig in sight all day from mast-head. Got ten bbls out of the Case. Had several showers in the night.

July 16th

We are having a beautiful day. Two vessels in sight from mast head. I have been sweeping up and fussing round all the forenoon. Went to wreking this afternoon to a friend in providence. Mr Coon has been coopering cask most all day. They are cutting and boiling to day.

July 17th

Have had another very warm day. Got through boiling this afternoon at four oclock. The whole will make us sixty bbls. Commenced Daniel a pair of white pants this forenoon. A schooner seen this morning.

July 18th

Another one of the warm days. I have been sewing most all day. Nothing been seen this day.

July 19th

Hazy this morning. I was in hopes we would have a cloudy day. but the sun come out in all her glory in a couple hours after I got up and we have had a very uncomfortable day. Been stowing down oil the whole mash us sixty three bbls. I have been busy all day on a little of every thing but it was so warm that I could not get ahead on

any thing. a Slick calm most of the day and very light airs the other part

July 20th. They got the Oil all down last night and to day have finished stowing down other things. Nothing seen to day.

July 21st. We washed to day. had quite a large wash and after I got through took Daily and washed him. and then washed up the floor in my room on deck. got through just time enough to get my dress on for dinner. a vessel seen from mast head so far of could not tell what she was I was very sick Steward caught a fish. Last night Daniel was up with me half the night.

July 22nd. Had a Splendid Shower this morning and then it cleared up and the Sun come out warm enough. a Schooner in sight of Deck. This afternoon Daniel layed down had a little nape. and just as I had layed down he come down from of deck Said he guessed he would Speak the Schooner so I got right up and changed my dress Said he wanted to go aboard to See if he could get some So while he was gone I primed up my room a Little for I knowed they would come back and they did. It was the Schooner Alcone Capt. Ewell he took tea with us and staied till ten oclock he brought me two evening Standards Late ones. Steward caught a fish

July 23rd. A beautiful Sabbath day. I have not done any writing to day for there was so many Little things to do after gaming To night I played on the Accordeon a while. So the Sunday has passed away.

July 24th. Did not wash to day for I had a pair of pants I wanted to finish of for Daniel. Set a new flying jib this Morning Daniel Said he Sat it so to get a whale. They raised white water this forenoon but a long ways off could not make any thing of it but after dinner about one oclock raised them breaching but See nothing more till quarter to five raised Spouts and twenty minutes past lowered all three boats and before Six oclock the Coons boat was fast and Daniel was aboard at Six and working the vessel along to Mr Coons got the whale along side before

dark and made fast. got through supper a little after eight oclock. all the ofer gang seems to be very happy to night Lat 50. 36 Long 47. 32.

July 25th 1851

They got in one peace before breakfast. Got the Head out of about the middle of the forenoon and the Body before dinner by having dinner at most one oclock. bailed the Case out this afternoon. every body is busy doing something I finished of Daniels pants this afternoon. I had a very sick spell in the night Wind Colic and another sevre attaked this afternoon and am feeling bad enough to night.

July 26th 1851

another nice day. Have had good weather so far taking care of the whale. Raised a Schooner this forenoon and this afternoon got near enough with the aide of glasses to make out it was Capt. Rose. I have been on deck about all the forenoon for they are putting sails and things out of the Slop-cask down in the sun under my carpet. they blocked it up so I had to go down the other stairs to dinner. I cut out two white aprons to day and partly made them.

July 27th

Had very heavy showers in the night and this forenoon had heavy thunder and sharp lightning but no rain coused hear it thunder in the distance all the afternoon Have seen our friend the whaler Capt. Rose part of the day got all through with the Oil about dusk to night. and I guess the boys are glad for we all, having such warm weather

July 28th

We have had a very warm (Uncomfortable warm) Capt. Rose in sight all day. raised a merchant vessel this forenoon to night coused see her all plain if dusk. wish she would get along before dusk so we could speak her and find out where she is going and if bound to the States I could send a letter. after tea to night Capt Rose was quite near us so Daniel took a boat and went aboard to see if he could get some more and stoped a little while and then come back with the Capt and he spent the evening with us left about nine oclock. He brought me two tins peaches two of blue berrys and Daniel two bottles of gin. we had a pleasant gam.

100

July 29th ..... They haven't been Stowing down the oil to day. The whale made us between fifty three and fifty four bbls I wish we might get one more before we go in. I had a very sick Spell about two o'clock last night. wind Colic Daniel got the Steward and Cook both up and made fire and got hot water. To day I am feeling real sick. See Capt. Rose vessel again to day and two more schooners.

July 30th .....
Had it raing last night. This morning it was beautiful and before I got dressed Daniel wanted me to come up on deck to see a water spout not a very great ways from the vessel. I did not get up time enough to see it We have had rain squalls this forenoon. Set my plants out in it and Polly and my red Birds they seemed to like it very much. A merchant bark seen to day and two whaling Schooners. I have been writing home to a friend and some to Mother. Have felt miserable all day.

July 31st .....
We are having a strong breeze and it is some what rugged and as I do not feel well shall not work to day Nothing at all been seen to day.

August 1st .....
Another month. It will soon be time to go into port and get letters from home. and I am not sorry for I am very anxious to hear from Home. Daniel and I washed a large wash to day Had not washed for two weeks I finished of a Crochet Tidy to night. The Steward caught some fish to day. another day and nothing seen.

August 2nd .....
Had rain squalls through the night. It is cloudy this morning looks as though it might rain any minute The Steward caught some more fish this morning it has been a very sultry day with occasional rain squalls a disagreeable day. A merchant Bark seen in the distance

August 3rd .....
Had all kinds of weather to day. I swept up the room and fitted things up a little and sit down but not long for I had an attack of wind Colic. layed down the rest of the forenoon. a cow-fish seen to night. It is like a porpoise only larger Lat 31. 36. Long 48 .35.

August 4th .....
It has been quite a pleasent day Have seen a large ship to

to day could see her very plain of deck and also a Bark both merchant-vessels and this afternoon reported two more Bark and a merchant-Brig. About half past-eleven raised a vessels mast-in the water and Daniel kept the vessel of for it thinking we might get some fish, but only got three. Had a heavy iron hoop round the mast looked as though it had been in the water a long time as it was all covered with barnacles.

August 5th
We have had a very bad day, rain squalls and heavy winds I sit up in my room on deck all the forenoon, I come down at noon did not go back sewed on a dress to day.

August 6th
Had a very plesant day. I finished of a letter and wrote one and commenced another. play on the accordeon a while between day light and Dark. See a large steamer this afternoon

August 7th
Washed this forenoon, did not have much of a wash got them out early. Walked up my room on deck and it commenced to rain and has rained hard enough but got my clothes dry between the showers. A Bassel seen to day with the head out-

August 8th
It has been hazy part of the day, a steamer been seen finished the button-holes in my dress to day. I had a very severe attack of wind colic taken the first of the evening and got no relief till after ten o'clock. Daniel was up with me more or less all night.

August 9th
It was beautiful this morning I played my birds got them on deck then went up myself and staped till most ten o'clock. It commenced to rain so I come down and has rained all the rest of the day. Has been chilly and disagreeable enough.

August 10th
It rained all night hard as it could pour, I had a wind Colic spell but not as bad as sometimes. I did not awake Daniel. I had just got so I could lay down when one of the boat steamers called daniel and there was a light close to Daniel run on deck in his night pants and got wet through, come down put on another suit-

and fitted up for it. went up again got over through again. Think it was a Steamer but could not tell it was so dark and raing. This morning I got up dressed and went out to breakfast but could not eat had to get up from the table and come in my room went to vomiting. Daniel got me to bed and I had the wind colic and vomited again it was green what I brought up. have not eat any thing to day so did not go out to the table again to day. A large Steamer passed us this afternoon I did not see her for I did not feel able to go up the stairs I am feeling so weak they send she come quite near. Have had it very rough to day with high winds.

August 12th

Nothing to write about yesterday. We have had a plesant day but rough and windy. I have been mending and finishing of work. Had a fall to night stepped up in the big Chair to get a plant from up in the sky-light to wet it. Caught my foot and fell. It hurt my back very much and jared me very much. Nothing been seen but some fish caught one so we had him for Supper.

August 13th ..... It has been plesant most of the day had two quite heavy Squalls this afternoon but cleared up very plesant after them. I had a Sick Spell with wind colic this morning so I could not go out to breakfast did not eat any. got down a cup of tea. It did not last very long I was soon able to get up. Daniel come down and said there was a Merchant vessel not far of and as I was feeling better went up to see her, before going up I heard Daniel ask one of the men if they could send it. Then I knew they were getting the from the other vessel and giving them ours She was a very pretty Brig and was close to. She come to the wind and layed back and we lowered a boat and went to her She was a french vessel belonged to

been to Teneriffe could

not find out where he was going for the Capt could not speak a word of English. The vessels name was spelt Sepet I have been writing letters part of the day. To night passed white water way in the horizon just before sun down.

August 14th — We have had a splendid day. I done some washing this forenoon and washed Polly. This afternoon worked on my sewing machine but could not get it to going good.

August 15 — This morning Daniel went on deck and here was a whaler close to. He come to the stairs and said there is a woman aboard come up if you want to see her. I was combing my hair, but I put on my bonnet and on deck I went. It was Capt. Mandly Schooner M. E. Simmons and I see her on deck they invited us to come aboard in the afternoon. We went to washing it was such a nice day and I had so many peaces we thought it best to wash them after we got through I took Dolly in the house and shut the door and give him a good washing and while washing him heard them lower the boat come to find out they saw a vessels mast and lowered to get some fish. They had no more then got to it before I heard the awfullest cry I thought some thing awfull had happened come to find out it was Mr Coon trying to call the boat back for the other schooner had all hes boats down. They put up the flag and Daniel come right aboard and very soon all the boats were in the water. I could see all six boats chasing this lone whale. The other schooners boats struck him twice lost irons and line, and did not get him Daniel come aboard when he found that out, but the Capt. soon come along side in his boat and said they had mated with our mate. Daniel did not know of that so Daniel lowered again got close to the whale and he went down Mr Coon got near enough to strike him but before he could do so he went down. They come aboard just before dark had not got the whale and the other boats had to go aboard with no whale. This Capt. Mandly had not seen a spout for five months I got my sewing machine going this afternoon and stitched some. It has been quite an exciting day so much going on. Did not get a gamming, and I was not sorry for I was so tired after washing.

August 16th — A very pleasant day. I fixed my birds, hurryed to get my work done thought I would go up on deck and sit. but I had

a wind calie spell come on and had to go to bed but it soon went of. After dinner Daniel come down and said the Schooner was coming down to us so I fixed up my room and changed my dress and about two oclock went aboard the schooner H. E Simmons. I carried a bundle of papers and papers and books and her a peace of fruit Cake two cans of Pears a paper of candy for for her little boy. We took Polly aboard with us Stoped aboard till most nine oclock. I was very tired when we got back aboard of our vessel. She learnt me to make some edging and gave me a little pattern book to make feather braid and some reading. two cans of pears two of apples two of blue berries.

August 17th

More fine weather. I have sat on deck considerable to day two turtle seen to day and killers, porpoies come under the bows to night but could not get one

Finished of a white apron to day Lat 38.25- Long 39.08.

August 18th This morning folded some clothes down before breakfast and had my iron put on. So right after breakfast went to ironing got through little past ten oclock Staged on deck till half past eleven then had to go down had one of my sick spells had to go to bed. did not go out to dinner did not want any. but was better and up by two oclock. It has been a slick calm most all day and at Sun-set It was Splendid the water was all colors of the rain-bow. Seen grampuses once Mother Cadys Chickens. The vessel rolls very bad to night so uncomfortable.
Lat 38.55 Long 38.49.

August 19th

Had a sick Spell this morning. did not go out to breakfast but was better so I went out and got something about nine oclock. four turtles seen to day and a bottle
I have sewed a little and wrote a little.

August 20th

A lovely Sabbath day. I have been writing most of the day to my friend Nancy. Have seen three turtle to day and a peace of Squid. We are having
beautiful weather. I expect it will soon be rough again

August 21st

We have had a very pleasant day but a strong breeze

Had a large wash some peaces that I want to take ashore grampuses seen to day Lat-39.51 Long 34.33.

August-22nd

We have had a calm day very warm. Several peaces of squid been seen and birds which I suppose come from the land This afternoon raised a square stick of timber and Daniel had them to lower a boat and tow it along side so to get some fish There was plenty of them round it large and small. Splendid great Dolphin but they would not bite. Did not get a fish. I tryed my luck but could not get them to bite. after a while found it was no use so let the timber go. Lat-39.44 Long 33.45.

August-23rd

A nice day. I went to ironing this morning did not get through till after two oclock. was very tired layed down a back seen to day and grampus. and just before two oclock this afternoon raised land. The island of but a long ways off looked like a cloud more then land I feel as though I would like to be on it in sight bearing East N. E.

August-24

More good weather. could not see the land at clock this morning but this afternoon could see it again in the distance and towards night went up towards it within ten miles. It is Mountainous and looks very dry and barren. could see clusters of houses nestled down in between the hills and saw two churches) I finished of another white apron to day. raised a mast of a vessel floating on the waker. Daniel kept the vessel of for it so it come along side. they tryed to catch some fish as it went by but not one could they get.

August-25th

This morning daniel was up at five oclock and on deck and down below again fussing round. waked me up said he was going ashore after breakfast and was going to have breakfast early so I got up. We sat down to breakfast quarter to six and between seven and eight oclock he started for the shore. I took my work and went on deck sat all the forenoon raised a Bark this forenoon about ten oclock coming towards the Island we saw them lower a boat and go ashore between eleven and twelve oclock

then the Bark come up by us It was the John P West. Capt Smith and while I was looking at her I saw a woman and child on deck. Our boat come along between twelve and one and brought a beef creature and the men got three dinners aboard. Mr Davis the second mate sent me an apple the men told us the Bark was only three months from home. had seen nothing. This afternoon between three and four oclock a whale boat come along side full of portugues the boat belonged to the Bark the natives had charge of it. They stayed along side a little while talking with our portugues boys. A little past five we see the boat go of to the bark and before Sir daniel come a. has several of the portugues from the Island on his boat. and a shore boat come of with potatoes and Onions. Daniel brought me a large red and white basket of fruit. Apples. pears. green figs. White grapes the apples were mostly red cheeks making the basket look very pretty. one old man brought me a bunch of flowers from his daughter. I sent her a can of blueberrys. they did not stop aboard of us very long for it was getting dark Then we had supper. boiled Irish Potatoes, beefs liver and some of the meat fried raw Onions. One old man brought of a tin kettle of milk about three pints and the Steward took a little tea and bought it. and when I come to sit down to the table here was a tumbler of milk to my plate. I was quite surprised not expecting any such thing I am tired enough to night

August 26 da

another fine day. I went on deck this morning before breakfast to see the land. We are on the other side of the Island It looks very much as the other side did with clusters of houses here and there some down in the hollows and some right on the hill side. have had a strong breeze all day. This forenoon about ten oclock the Bark hauled up her main sail and set a flag for us to come aboard. So I begain to fix got my hair braided and feet fixed when they hollowed from mast head there she blows there breaches so of course no gaming. I was not sorry as I did not feel much like it and I thought it most too rugged but they did not see any thing more of the whales and the Bark stood in towards the land again for recruits we think. I have

been busy cleaning up it being Saturday stitched a little to day. A Barkintine seen of deck and another bark think its the Veronica going to ~~Saint~~ Atlantic Polly is sick vomiting has had to much fruit

August-27

We have had one of the nicest days to day. I have been writing a letter to providence. Seen a Bark in the distance. think we see land but are not sure. grampas seen Polly is real sick I am afraid I shall lose him

August-28th

I did not wash to day for I had a peace of work that I wanted to finish to wash. I should ~~have~~ Saturday if it had not been for the gale we come so near having but after we got the covering up of the carpet I thought best to sweep it and so did and cleaned up considerable three Merchant Barks seen to day one come clost to us but I had got layed down so did not get up to see her had a fine day for washing Polly seems a little better to day.

August-29

This morning when I got up it seemed quite rough and the wind was blowing and it kept increasing till it blowed a gale and the sea has been very bad all day. almost impassible to stand up. a tumbler come down broke all to peices and my work box tipped over every thing coming out and the chairs went over. every thing seems to be lively. Of course no washing to day. Polly seems better to day than yesterday a whaling schooner and Bark, and merchant brig been seen the weather was very much better after the sun went down to night. I went on deck this morning before breakfast to see Peak Pico we went quite near to it. also see St George and

August-30th

another rough and tumble day have had heavy rain squalls and blowed and the sea is every which way. It is very tiresome. See a whaling schooner think its Capt Rose. See Peak Pico and St George and Shazal. I have been busy making a traveling bag for mother Polly is not much better I am afraid I am going to lose him. I wrote little Daisy Keyford a letter this evening. part of a whales head seen to day

August-31st

another blowy day it is quite bad. Have seen four barks and a schooner all outward last evening I was writing a letter and Daniel went to bed and as I did not feel very well I sat up

quite late. after a while layed down but did not go to sleep about eleven oclock one of the boat-steerers called Daniel Sead the wind had changed so Daniel told him to wear round and they did. It was very thick and raing. all to once It lighted up and here was a vessel clost to. Daniel come down sead I better get up and put my clothes on for the vessel was coming right down on us. I was dressed and to the head of the stairs in not time. all hands we called we all on deck but we come out all right. I have been trying to sew but It has been so rugged could not make out much. Land in sight all day. Polly seems a little better again

September 1st

When I got up this morning here was the Sun shining and jest a nice breeze. Of course the first thing I thought about was washing. had a large wash some shore clothes. Have seen five Barks think one was a merchantman and also a whaling schooner. See land this morning but stood off from it all day so cannot see it to night. Polly is ever so much better I am so glad for I think so much of him. dont want to lose him. Stitched on a bag I am making for mother. wrote a letter to Gracie Rickelton this evening. I am feeling most sick to night do not feel much like going ashore.

September 4th

Land been seen the last two days and several vessels I have been as busy as a bee packing and fixing things to go ashore.

September 5th

This morning Daniel sead he was going to work the vessel up towards the land and I coued get ready for we would go ashore. and about twelve oclock we started went right up to the Hotel after we landed and Daniel left me to go to the Post Office to see if there were letters and while he was gone the Capt of the Veronica come and brought letters for our vessel but no letter for me but papers for both of us Then a Mrs Lewis came into the parlor a whaling capts wife and a capt Gifford and in a short time Capt Lewis came in and then Daniel come with Mrs Lewis husband making two Capt Lewises. Daniel got no letters for me and I felt bad enough but when we got to our room at night read Mr Allens letter and found that mother was all right and had sent me a boy and letters to Secist Michaels. In the afternoon Mrs Lewis and I went and sat out in the garden back

109

of the Hotel for a long time. Daniel come and found us out there and sat down a while with us. There was also a young lady out there with her baby in a hammock. After tea went into the the Parlor and a Mr Stimson come in and asked us to up to his room to see his baby. The Lady that was walking in the garden was his wife, We all four went up and spent the evening had a very social time. Mrs Stimson played the Piano and her husband the Violin which was done very nicely. We bid them good night about half past ten. Then went to Mrs Lewis room stayed till after eleven. I was very tired after we got to our room.

September 6th

This morning Mrs Lewis come to my room about time to go down for breakfast. after eating breakfast went across the Street to a miss Mitchel and I got a lot of Laces. Then Mrs Lewis had a carrage come and we went shoping Miss Mitchel goes with us. I did not buy any thing from the store after she got through shoping. went to the public garden and Miss Mitchel went across from the garden where her Cousin lived and brought her over to the garden to see us. They give us each a bunch of flowers to the garden. When we come back stoped to the other Hotel called the Central House to see the lady of the house. I got acquainted with her when I was in Fayal years ago. She was very glad to see me and we had a treat of White apples Water-melon. Figgs and also little Cookies. She gave us Apples and Bananas when we come away. When I got back to the Hotel I packed my Valice and then Mrs Lewis and I went across the Street to get my Lace and back to the Hotel bid Mr and Mrs Edwards good bye and took my flowers and started for the boat. Capt Lewis and wife went with us to see us of. I was glad enough to get aboard for I was very tired and almost sick. Do not get away from the Island as fast as we would like to for we are having very light airs.

September 7th

I have been fussing round all day picking up and putting away things. Finished of a letter to Mother and to Mary Cole Remington. Sewed a little sniping things to go as have. I have got cold. Sore throat and mouth. Fayal and Peak Pics. Also seen the Veronica.

September 8th I have cleaned out all my Birds to day and washed and ironed a little and wrote a letter See the Veronica again to day and Saint George in sight very plain we could see

110

the place and the Houses scattered all over the Island.

September 9th

I have wrote two letters to day to Friends and that is about all I have done. I am feeling real sick with my cold dont feel much like going ashore. We can see Saint Michales quite plain but to the windward. we are beating and banging round here. first a calm then a breeze Dont know how long before we shall get in

September 10th This morning on getting up found we were very near Saint Michaels so I began to fit up my room and fix up my self about ten o'clock we droped anchor. The place looked very pretty from the vessel. The Custom house officer and a gentleman by the name of That Daniel does his business with. this gentleman brought three letters to me they were from Mother. This gentleman was a great friend of Daniels he and he invited us to take a ride out in the country to visite a large grapery we were to be ready at three o'clock. so I read my letters and a portugese pilot came aboard daniel asked him down in the Cabin and he said he would send me a bird a Singer, one of the Saint Michaels bird. We were all ready at three o'clock and a Shore boat came come for us and the gentleman meet us at the pier with a very nice Carriage It was a long ride but pleasant. and the grapery was very very large and the purple and white grapes hung in clusters we had as many as we wanted to eat and they were very sweet and nice. they raise them to make wine. and they were dead ripe going to gather them in a few days. in some parts of this grapery we had a very pretty prospect of the water as we were going along the road met a large crowd of people going to a church to see a procession that was going to We saw three little children all dressed in white that were going in the procession. Coming back had got about half way when we stoped to a gentleman house Cousin to the one that took us to ride, and got out and went in and partook of refreshments of all kinds. Fruits. small Crackers and sweet Cakes & wine & sweet meats. after resting a while. started on to the place. He took us right to the Hotel by name and they gave us a room up several flights of stairs. every room was full but this one. I went down in the parlor and sit down with the proprietors wife and daughter. The daughter could speak good English but her

mother could not speak a word. Sat with them till tea time which was at nine oclock and dinner at half past three and breakfast at nine. We retired soon after tea as we were very tired after all the excitment of the day.

September 11th

A nice morning. did not have to hurry to get ready for breakfast. After breakfast daniel went out but the proprietors daughters come. She had been to stop with a friend all night and come to the Hotel for the day She learned me to crochet a lady and in the afternoon took me out to walk. went to her husbands store he kept all kinds of fancy things Lamps. things for the shelf and table ornaments all kinds of fancy articles and they took me all over the store showing me the different things then come back to the Hotel and took dinner after which she and I went out again and visited a large private garden. It was a very large garden and beautifuly layed out I saw some strange looking trees that I never saw before one I think worthy of mentioning. Large branches growed down on the trunk of the tree layed close to the trunk of the tree like an arm and at the end of there branches growed out five short peaces looked like a hand and fingers. It was singular enough ——
The House in this garden was beautiful, had a paizza the whole lenght in front with figures large as life and all gilted of and the paizza was splendidly gilted and three life size figures at the top of the House in front which were very perfect. It was a very fine structure. Then there was a large pond with a beautiful lot of pond lilys in bloom and gold fish swiming round. we walked round till we were tired sit down on one of the many settees that were in the garden till we got rested and started to walk round again and we see the Ladys husband coming that was with me, Had his carrage at the gate to take us to ride Had a very fine horse and team as we rode along come to a Cemetery he stoped his carrage for me to look in. There was a wide path through the center and a small church at the end very few stones mostly monuments looked like a very pretty place. We went through streets where the very poor class of people lived see all kinds. went way out in the Country see the natives coming from there work with mules. with corn stalks and bean vines on there backs packed so high that one could only see there heads and leggs. saw large fields of corn growing and large granites dryed and staked up in strange shapes. he drove up a mountain where we had a

112

lovely prospect. we went many miles. Had a fine ride. one I never shall forget. he drove back to the Hotel and his wife spent the evening with us and her husband called for her. I was very tired that night.

September 12th

To day Daniel and I went for a walk through the principle streets. and to the market. nothing about the market that was very pretty only the trees and those were large and a large number of them the market was on the same plan as all markets in Foreign places. a little heap of potatoes laying on the ground and a native woman sitting down side of them and so all over the large market-place with its different kinds of produce. after looking round a while we returned to the Hotel had our fruit-lunch got rested and dressed for dinner In the evening we went to a place called the Square which was very pretty. a large square with trees way round the edge and a few round to shade the other part and settees way round and some in the middle part of this square but right in the Center was a pretty building something like a Summer house where the band plays twice a week. round this house was a green bank with ferns and flowers and then water surrounded this and then come a strip of green sward and round the edge of this was red foliage plants altogether making a very pretty effect.

September 13

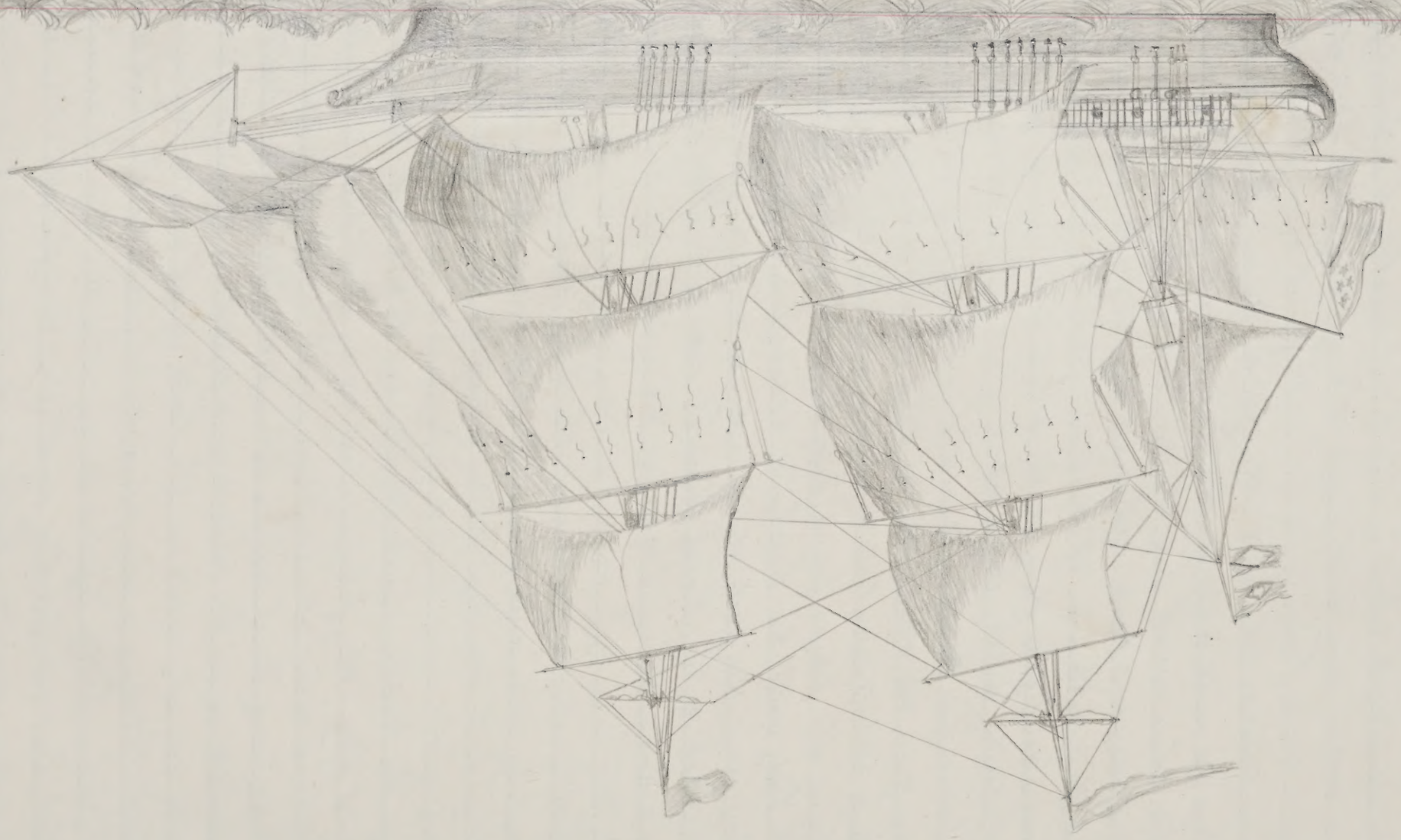
A whaler arrived to day. Bark Menerva. Capt. Thompson he called to the Hotel to see us and stayed a long time. This afternoon the proprietors wife wanted to know if I would like to go with her and two young Ladys to call on her daughter. of course we could not be sociable for they could not speak a word of English and I not a word of portugese the walk was taken in silence between the ladys and myself but when we arrived at the house the daughter and I could talk. She had a very fine home she showed me all over the house even into the Kitchen every thing was very neat and nice all over the house every part. We then went into the garden. It was layed out in very pretty shape with several settees round in the garden. in the center was a pond of water. or a basin with water in it. It was all white bottom and sides with a rounding edge looked very pretty in the centre of so much green and flowers Then there was a wall backed of this garden and on this wall was Urns

and differant kinds of flower pots full of plants. then we went through the gate and here was a wide long walk with trees each side meeting over head making it a beautiful walk on a warm day. and each side of this walk back of the trees was a wide peace of land with fruit trees grape vines and in some plaeces corn and other garden sauce. it was jest a lovely place to walk and at the futher end was a seat under a grape arbor where we all seat down and eat some of the grapes of the vine over our heads. when we come back thoped in the garden and the gentleman of the house picked me a very pretty bunch of flowers and gave them to the servant to bunch up for me. we sat down on the pazza at the back of the house where we had a beautiful prospect could look down on the garden and away off on the mountains that were towering up in the distance after a while went into the house and the Lady of the house played the pianio for us. we then started back to the Hotel the Lady and her husband accompanying us. he as far as the store and she part of the way to visite a friend. When we got back to the Hotel Daniel was not there did not come for a long time. I was so tired went to bed early

September 14th

Went out this morning shoping had some difficulty in finding things we wanted but succeeded after a while. found things to be very high. This evening Daniel and I went with the Lady of the house and her daughter and husband a friend of theirs and her husband. and three young Ladys. to the Square to hear the band play. they played some very fine peeces. The Daughters husband hired chairs for us to sit in through the evening.— To day we took dinner aboard the Bark Sarah Capt. Hale he invited us in the morning a gentleman from Baston went with us who come in the Bark Sarah and is shoping at the Hotel. We had a very pleasant time aboard the Bark is very nice the Cabin being Eight and airy. also the dineing room. the State rooms looked cool and comfortable. the Captain entertained us very kindly and seemed to be a very pleasant gentleman

September 15th This forenoon Daniel come for me to go aboard our vessel Said he had got the box aboard that come from home so I went aboard and unpacked it and found a dozzen letters from Mother and friends and many nice things from home. But the worst of it was found my pet Canary the singer dead. I felt bad enough about it. Come back to the



Hotel got dinner and then I read some of my Letters. went for a walk towards night. This evening sat in the parlor with the portugese Ladys and gentlemen and the Lady of the house and there Son and wife. did not get to bed till after ten. having tea at nine makes us up late

September 16th ..... Daniel went aboard of our vessel this morning when he come back I had got my dress changed so we went out shopping I got some black alpaca. a round comb for the hair and writing materials and a water pitcher such as they use here. Come back got our dinner after which we went out again to get me a pair of Silver ear-rings but the kind I wanted were all gone so we went back to the Hotel. towards night went for a walk down towards the water went on a Square place once used for a market. It was a pretty place could sit down on seats that were there and see all the Shipping that were in the harbor. Then walked round to the Square and sit down till it began to grow cool. they were building a Small building for a fair they are going to have in a few days It was only temporary. Come back to the hotel and got tea at nine and sat to the Table till ~~ten~~ after ten o'clock we got tired and excused our selves from the table and went to our room and retired.

September 17th ..... A beautiful Sabbath morning and continued to be till about half past twelve when it commenced to rain very heavy for a while then cleared up very pleasant but soon rained again. Mr Coon call this forenoon made us a long call after he had gone changed my dress and went out in the parlor the proprietors daughter had come to sat down had a chat with her took my fruit lunch with her and her husband and another gentleman. Rained very hard this afternoon. Daniel got caught out in it and was late to dinner after Dinner went in the parlor a while and Daniel proposed a walk as it had cleared away so fine so we took a stroll up to the Square walked round it several times. but it was damp after the heavy rain. did not dare to sit down. met with the English people and walked with them a while and back to the Hotel with them we all went into the parlor when we got back where there were several portugese ladys. When we went out for our tea meet the mate of the Veronica and daniel introduced me his name was Bassett we had a little chat. It was most eleven o'clock when we left the tea table and I come away then before the rest did. they were going to have music and fire-works on the Square in the evening but the

rain of to day made it to damp. so had to postpone it till a pleasent night

September 18

Had a little shower this forenoon but soon cleared up and have had a pleasant day. The schooner Alcone come in last evening and this forenoon the capt. come to the Hotel to see us. Stayed quite a while. after he had gone I layed down had a nape. Capt. Ewell come and took dinner with us. It has been very windy and cool to day. Have not been out any wheres to day

September 19th .... It is raining this morning have had a raing wet morning. Daniel has taken cold once has a high fever on him laged about all day. Slept most of the day and I have sat in our room with him till I am so tired. This evening he was feeling some better to get up went out in the gentlemans Smoking room Capt Ewell came in and stoped all the evening with us Mr Coon come in stoped a little while and Mr Bassett mate of the Veronica and five young gentlemen that boards here and one Lady besides my self. at quarter past nine went in to tea. We left the Table early and went to bed as Daniel was feeling so bad. I have not been out for two days.

September 20th .... Daniel is feeling some better this morning after breakfast we went out Shoping. I bought some thing for Mother and Mr Coons little girl. Then went aboard of our vessel and packed my box to send home to mother. Capt Ewell and also Capt Nickerson who arrived this morning come aboard of us a short time after they had gone we went ashore and to the Hotel tired enough. after dinner the proprietors daughter called for me to take a walk to see a very large private garden and it was just perfectly splendid with its nice wide paths wide enough for carrages to pass one another and strange looking trees and its places way down many feet with trees and ferns growing down there in one of these places was a large fern tree something I never saw before. Then there was a place built like a room it was considerable longer then it was wide built of white stone with settees on each side. and at the further end of this room was two little iron grattings set in the stone wall and one could hollow through them and it would Echo for a long long time. Then on the side of this building was stone stairs leading up on top of this room it was flat and smooth as the floor and there we had a lovely view. this flat place was larger then room and under part of it was water and that was what made the echo. There was also a large bird house in this garden. Saw two lovely large Cockatoos white as the Snow itself they were both of a size looked like twins. But the greatest sight was a light pink Cockatoo with a top-knot of many colors he was very lively. all he could do was to bow and holler. any quanity of Canary and Doves and widow birds with there long black tail feathers and many other kinds

they looked beautiful on among the foliage plants and trees and vines. Then went in the Hot-houses one all pine apples half grown then into another one which was all kinds of foliage plants. after getting through the hot-houses come to a place where there was a high bank perfectly round with all kinds of ferns and moss and on one side of this bank was a place went in a little ways like a Cave and inside and round the entrance was moss and ferns It was jest-lovely. It was a most-beautyful place. I enjoyed it very much. I was quite tired with my walk and sight-seeing when I got back to the Hotel. Did not go out again but-picked up and fixed my things to go out in the Country to morrow.

September 21st

I was up early this morning getting ready for our journey. eat-breakfast-at-eight o'clock and started from the Hotel at-a quarter past-nine. Had a Baroueche and three donkeys and the driver could not speak a word of English. he was a portugese. We took our Cdrice and Umbrella & coats and a basket of provision we had a beautiful ride the day was every thing we could wish and with very fine roads we rode on till between twelve and one o'clock come across a beautiful place so got-out-and spread our table cloth—on the grass and took out our basket of baked chicken and bread. cheese & wine and had our lunch. I was a lovely place with the high mountains towering up in front of us as we sat there on the green grass and a little stream of water running by close-to where we sat with moss and ferns all round us with tall trees waving above our heads (splendid trees) we enjoyed our lunch very much.— Our side part-of the way was through high mountains where they had cut through to make the road. We went through a small village Daniel got-out-and got-some Cigars and we stoped and got-water served from on the way they have fountains every about-so far along the road makes it very nice for travelers on the long journy of twenty-seven miles. We come to one hill where the driver had to put-breaks on the wheels to stop the Carrage from going so fast for the hill was so steep. Jest-before getting to the town where we were going to stop we were on the side of a high mountain and could look down upon it and it looked pretty enough they told us there were five thousand five hundred inhabatants but it did not seem

as though there could be so many there seemed to be so few hours. There was only three or four boarders there at the Hotel but in July and August have quite a number. After having a good wash to get the dust off and rested a while the proprietor son went with us to visite a garden a very large one acres of it. The house stood on a hill with beautiful green bank round it We went up the high stone steps that went to the front door and on the bank in two corners of this bank were round places with iron table and chairs where one could sit down and look of on the beautiful garden with its winding streams and pretty ponds with the ducks and geese swimming round. At the back of the house was a long flight of steps to go down the bank and at the foot of these stairs were seats of white stone cut out to form a and two large willow trees which shaded these seats and hung way over the water which run along in front of these seats a little boarder along this stream was all colored flowers and a bridge went across this stream and under the bridge was a grotto like with ferns growing. It was a very pretty place in front of this house was a large pond much larger then our whole house lot at home and in the middle was a round island with trees and beautiful blooming flowers. a wide walk very smooth and nice went was round this pond in the pond were plenty of gold fish and other small fish swiming round This garden was layed out very prettly of course we went over a small part of it for it began to grow dark and we had to retrace our steps back to the Hotel I must write about the old tree. As we entred the large iron gates to this garden here was a very large tree with a beautiful green mound round it. The man that acted as our guide said the tree was fifty years old. It was a noble great tree When back to the Hotel had my tea in my room and we retired early as we were so very tired. but about half past eleven oclock I waked up and was quite sick for several hours. The window blowed open and I think I got chilled. I put on my great thick winter coat and Daniel piled all the bed clothes on me and put my sack and his coat on to me. After a while I got easy, but he was up a long time with me. and we had no medicine and of course could get no hot water in a strange place. did not know where to go to find the servants. so had to grunt and bear it.

September 22nd This morning I was going to get up early to visite the Furnaces and take a bathe but I felt so bad that we gave it up and besides it was raining. But after we had eaten our breakfast the sun was shining brightly so we started to see the wonderful furnaces the proprietors son accompany us, It was a mile from the Hotel but it did not seem more then half that distance to me The road was as level as the floor and very pretty trees sat just so far apart on each side of this road. The first thing that come in sight was the bathe house which was a very fine long building we went in looked at the rooms, passed right through the house into a yard where there were men at work getting out stone going to extend the bath house further back, passed on up a little rising ground and then through a large tunnel which looked pretty with its large green gates at the further end It was about long and arched over so smooth it was a fine tunnel after getting through that had to go up a hill and here all round was steam ascending up in the air The first boiling spring we come to was at the top of hill with a high stone wall way round it and a slat gate in front where one could look through and see the water boiling up at such a terrable rate some right up in the air. It was beautiful to look at. On top of this wall was painted glass put way round so no one could attempt to climb up and look over for it was a very dangerous place Then we went on a short distance and here was another place larger then the other boiling away at a tremendous rate that was not inclosed so we sat down on a bank and looked at it. Then we had a steep place to go down and here was an awful place where the black mud was boiling up with a tremendous noise going with a boom, boom, It throwed the mud out a long ways and all up side of the stones the mud and black steam made them look very

Then we went down another place and here was a large place of water boiling up as even as could be right out of the ground and in this place boiled eggs and corn which boiled very nice, but one could taste the sulpher and not more then six feet from this large place of boiling were three small places one about as large as a common chair seat. It had formed a real basin and all in the middle it was boiling up thick light pink colored mud and right side of it was a smaller one of a pretty light drab color

and still another smaller still of clear water but-non
sent- color at the bottom all three boiling and bubbling
away steady as an old dinner pot over a large fire. all
under our feet- could see the water boiling up in little
bubbles and it was so hot- where we walked that- our
feet were uncomfortable warm. went on still farther and here
was water running down from the mountains and they
had built- a neat- little square place of stone and made a
shelf in the stone then put in a faucet for the water to run
through (running all the time) the man that- was with- us
took from his pocket- a tumbler and gave us a glass of it-
to drink and it tasted just- like Soda water: it was very
cool and nice. Then right over a wall was more water
boiling up right among the green grass and bushes it was
a very pretty stream went up in the air some nine feet
but- it was so fine and throwed round drops of water
it was very pretty to look at- then went- some eight- or ten
yards from this and here was another stream coming
from the mountain and a place built- up on the same
principle as the other and here we tasted of the water but-
did not- like it as well as the other. It was iron water and
tasted so sweet-. It was all a wonderful sight- one that- I never
shall forget-. We took another way to go back (part- of the
way) through a street- where a lot- of the poor people lived
then went- to another large garden which was pretty enough
I enjoyed it very much. When we got- back went- in a store
near the Hotel where a man made baskets and spoke for
one then went- to the Hotel and layed down and had
a good rest- for I was very tired Then we had dinner
and we felt- just- like going of on our own hooks so we
started and brought- up to the furnaces and there we sat-
down and watched the water boiling for hours and the
longer we stayed the longer we wanted to but- we broke
away from this charmed place and retraced our steps
back but- not- to the Hotel but- to the beautiful garden that-
we visited the evening before and there we sat- down in
the cool and shade of the trees and we enjoyed it very much
the shadows of evening were creeping on before we left the
garden when we got- back to the Hotel I was so tired took our tea
in my room and went- to bed early. But- before we retired the
man brought- my basket- and another man come with a lot-
of different- kinds of stones from the furnace (Specimens)

we picked out some and Daniel gave him some change
they were very Curious

September 23

This morning we were up bright and early so to have one more look at the Furnaces before we left. Had one thing in our favor It was a bright pleasant morning so started of before breakfast and had our last look at the wonderful boiling Springs as we come back stoped to the Bath house and I took a bath of Sulpher water with just the chill taken of I felt very much refreshed after the bath. Then went back to the Hotel for our break-fast which we done justice to as we were very hungry after our long tramp after break-fast packed our valice and bid the people at the Hotel good bye and started on our long ride back to Saint Michaels. We went the north road but went back the South and found it much pleasanter we passed through several small villages and at one place we stoped to a Hotel and got a lunch to a place called Bell of Frank, the woman of the house could not speak a word of English but got us up a good Lunch of fried eggs and bread and butter & cheese & little cakes & fruit. we enjoyed our lunch but it would have been pleasanter if we could have talked together then we started on again. the Driver got down several times and picked me black berries which growed along the road in great
another time an old woman come along and she had a bird he stoped her and took it and gave it to me Daniel gave her four cents I only had him a few minutes and he got away from me and I was not sorry for I had no where to put him
Then we got along a little futher there was a nice private Carriage and the Mules were acting terribly the gentleman and Lady was walking and the Donkeys were laying each way against the would not budge an inch so our driver got down and helped them to get them started again after a lot of hauling and pulling & pounding & sticking the into them they got them so they would go the gentleman gave the driver some money then we rode on a ways and come to some tall grass the driver got down again and cut me quite a number of peaces. We were glad enough when we got to the Hotel for we were so tired of riding I went right to my room took off my Hat coat Sacque and shoes and throwed myself on the bed went to sleep and slept till most nine o'clock I did not go out for my nine o'clock tea that night. They brought tea and sweet crackers to my

room I drinked my cup of tea and retired. We got back to the Hotel about half past four. I was glad we went. we got payed for going.

September 24th ..... Sunday morning. Daniel wanted me to go to the market this morning as it was a big morning with them so we got up a little earlyer then usual and went for our break but we went from one street to another but could find no market. come back hungry enough for our break-fast after break-fast I layed down. After dinner the proprietors daughter and four more ladys and one gentleman was going to the Square wanted us to go with them so we did going to have Music and Fire-works after a while the proprietors Doughters husband come and they hired chairs for us all to set down I stayed till about eight o'clock then I was so sick Daniel had to come to the Hotel with me and got me to bed after I got little easy he went back. but we both missed seeing the fire-works.

September 25th .....

This forenoon Daniel and I started out for a tramp was going to see a garden that I had visited and I was anxious for him to see it but we could not find it but come across another pretty garden a small one where we roved round a while and then sat down in some pretty iron chairs that were painted green under some trees and got rested and Daniel went out to the gate and along come the barber that shaves him going to shave some of his customers he could speek some english so he asked him which way to go to find this garden. he said he would go with us if we could wait till he had shaved two persons. So we waited. and he took us to a Cemetery first and we went all over it. It was a very pretty grave-yard with its wide walk going up through the center to a pretty little church at the head of the path where they hold their burial services. each side of the door of this church was a Cactus taller than our house. we looked into one tomb they have them different. than we do at home they have places just large enough to shove the coffin in and then seal it up. there were a great number of monuments many more than there were stones and some most beautifully carved. It was a pretty place. We then went to the garden and went over more of it than I did when we went with the proprietors daughter. went through a hot-house and see several kinds of plants that I never had

been before. I enjoyed it very much but should enjoyed it much better if I had not felt so miserable so sick. When I got back to the Hotel went right to bed.

September 26th

This Morning Sit down and went to sewing took the collar of my Sabi dress it was to wide made it narrower then dressed up and Daniel come and he changed his clothes and we went to the photograph rooms and sit for my picture and Daniel bought me quite a number of pictures of the place and the furnaces then come back to the Hotel. we had our fruit lunch and both layed down for a rest. after dinner Daniel and Capt. Nickerson and Capt. Ewell and I went for a walk on the break-water we had a very pleasant walk and a beautiful view of the water and of the place. we took a long walk way out to the light-house. I began to be distressed before we got to the end of the walk and was glad enough to turn back and was not sorry when we reached the Hotel so I could lie down. a Capt. Thayer arrived to day and towards night I see him and his Lady and the trunk go up Stairs. She was not feeling well so did not come down to tea so I did not see her.

September 27th

Daniel went down on the pier with me this forenoon and put me in a shore boat and sent me aboard our vessel I picked up some things I wanted to take ashore and then sit down to clove a large pair that I had given me and wanted to keep to carry home. In the afternoon Daniel went aboard of Capt. Nickerson vessel which layed next to ours and then they both come aboard of us had some fruit cake and lemonade and then we all went ashore. Towards night Capt. Nickerson got a carriage and asked Mr and Daniel and I to take a ride with him to see an old ruin where monks used to live we could only go over part of the building for the man that had the care of the church had gone home for the night and taken the keys he lived at a village quite a distance from this place so we could not see the best part of it we felt sorry for we were anxious to see all parts of the building especially the church where the monks worshiped. The building is very old partly covered over with vines. in the tower were two old bells and on one side of the building was a piazza but we could not get on that nor on tops of the building

which was flat and they lead commanded a very fine view of the water and the whole place. It was a very pleasant ride going out there. It was on a nice smooth road with trees on each side. we saw some very pretty houses and gardens as we rode along. We come back a road that we had been on several times. when we got to the Hotel I went to my room and Daniel went of somewheres.

September 28th ....

To day after dinner I asked Mrs Frazier into my and she stoped a long time and had a social chat. Mr Coon called to the door to night. Daniel come in wanted me to go out in the sitting room for Capt.. Ewell and Capt.. Nickerson and another gentleman were out there. so I went out and sat all the evening with them. While sitting there the Band come by the Hotel playing very prettly after the gentlemen had gone we went out to tea and then to our room. Mrs Frazer did not come down.

September 29th .....

This morning had a sick spell and Daniel went and got hot water and I was quite sick for about two hours but got better so I could go out to breakfast after breakfast Mrs Frazer and I sat down in the sitting room. in a few moments the proprietors daughter came in and we all down together She showed me how to make a tidy and then we took our fruit lunch together then we separated and went to our different rooms. after tea the English Lady and her husband and the Daughter and another gentleman and Capt.. Frazer and wife and Daniel and I sat there till after eleven oclock.

September 30th .....

It rained this morning did not get out to breakfast till after ten oclock Mrs Frazer come to my room a little while then we changed our dressed and went out shopping did not get back till two oclock I felt so bad I layed down till dinner time. After dinner Capt.. Frazer and wife Daniel and I were sitting in the sitting room and Mr Kopke come and asked us up in their room to hear them play the piano so Mrs Frazer and my self accepted the invitation and went up stairs. the Daughter played very fine and the English Lady Mrs Kopke and a gentleman by the name of Eiffe a german danced a new waltz which was very pretty. we stoped a short time and then went to our rooms. and I have sat alone all the evening lonely

October 1st A beautiful Sabbath morning and the streets are alive with people hurrying this way and that. More business to day then any day of the week. before breakfast Daniel and I went for a walk to the market for that is the greatest day of all the week there. come back to the Hotel had our breakfast after which Machado called for us to go see a large church. Capt Ewell and Mckesson went with us. It was a very beautiful church inside and had been out side in the day. We then come back to the Hotel and I went in Daniel went of with the gentlemen. after Dinner Mr took us to a garden and Capt Frazer and wife. I had been there before we went into the bird house and hot house and over the grounds which were very fine. Then we went to Mr home to see his wife she could not speak with us. we took lunch with them. then went to the square to hear the music. stayed till quite late. See Mr Coon but not to speak with him.

October 3rd

To day the Steam Tug took our vessel out to sea. my trunk went aboard this morning and supphose we shall go to morrow. Daniel and I went to walk on the pier to night and it was such a long walk and rough walking that I was glad to get back to the Hotel and lay down as I was very much distressed.

October 6th

It has blowed very hard all night and is still blowing our vessel is no where in sight. we are afraid she has got blowed off

October 10th Sure enough our vessel did get blowed off they had very heavy weather. It made it very bad for me for my trunk had gone aboard and I had only the clothes I stood in but made out after a fashion towards night Capt Frazer and wife sailed. Daniel and I went down to the pier with them to see them off then come back to the Hotel and said good bye to the Hotel keeper and his wife and went down to the pier again Machado went down with us and a nother gentleman. we got aboard about six o'clock and tired enough.

October 25th

To day Daniel and I have done a large wash although I felt more like being in bed for I have a cold and sore throat after getting through washing Daniel helped me

wash the dog We are expecting to see land by tomorrow

October 26th ——

This morning washed my shall over for it was so sticky could not wear it. forgot to wash it yesterday. Then sat down and wrote a while then swept up my room and Daniel had Sanford to come down and help him put the trunk away I have sewed a little to day They raised land just before dinner This afternoon when we get quite near to the land I went on deck to have a look at it here was Saint one side of us and Saint on the other side This evening a breeze sprung up and we are away off clear of the land.

October 27th ——

We have had quite a pleasant day This morning about one o-clock raised the Island of Fayal and Bravo. We have one happy man aboard to day and that is Manuel for Bravo is his home and he will have his discharge tomorrow. He has been with us a year. he came down in the cabin and bought a lot of the slop clothes and cloth Daniel spook the S. H. Phillips which is laying off and on here Capt Nickerson is ashore and also a Bark dont know who The Island of Fayal is very high and part of the Island of Bravo is high and part low.

October 28th ——

This morning I was up bright and early getting ready to go ashore. after breakfast between eight and nine oclock we started. taking Dolly with us. after landing Daniel took me into a place they call the Store house where they keep things that they get from vessels. had a small office there. After we had sat there a while they took me to a house where it was nice and cool Then Daniel and Capt Nickerson went off to see about procuring horses to go up the mountains In a short time they returned with the horses so we went out and here were the three horses waiting for us. I had to ride on a mans Saddle. Daniel and I started. I had a Colored man to walk side of me and he held me on most all the way It was a very rough road some places it did not seem possible we could go up. Capt Nickerson did not start when we did but soon over took us. We stoped and got a drink of water at a house on the way. The Captains got off their horses but I did not. We only haulted for a moment for we were anxious to get along It was so very warm. we arrived at the top of the

mountain about- Capt. Nickerson thought we better go to the Consuls. we stoped to a store and dismounted and went in and got rested then went over to the Consuls but his wife was sick and they had been washing and the servants were washing the floor the gentleman that see me over to the house left me there but he soon returned Said that a Capt Farnum had sent an invation for us to stop at his house so I shoke hands with family and started of with this gentleman. He could speak good English but I could speak with none of the Consuls family expeptig the Father. When we arrived at Capt Farnums found Daniel. Capt. Nickerson and Capt. F. all lazeig back in the large easy chairs smakeing after being introduced to Mrs Farnum and her sister. Could not speak a word with them. but the Capt. spoak very good English. The Capts. went for a walk. Did not get eny thing to eat till five oclock and I was very faint. Went to bed about ten oclock

October 29th

Did not get up very early for they do not breakfast till ten oclock. When we first got up had coffee and bread. Daniel and Capt. Farnum left the house at twelve oclock to go down the mountains to go aboard of our vessel. While they were gone Capt. Nickerson come to the house but did not stop long. When Daniel and Capt. Farnum got down the mountains they found Capt. Tripp had come of the Bark president. They went of the Pedro and when they come back Capt. Tripp was just coming down to the beach to go of to his vessel so they see him off and when they got back to the house It was most seven oclock so we did not get our dinner till after Seven while at the table a gentleman come to the house and invited us to come and spend the evening with them so about nine oclock we started Capt. Farnum and Capt. Nickerson. Daniel and I. I supposed I was going to spend a quiet evening with a family but when we arrived there here was two and a bango and a on the floor dancing the house was full of people. The mans daughter of the house was to be married in about three weeks that was why they had the dance. We left between One and two oclock arriving at Capt Farnums just two oclock. In the afternoon Mrs Farnums sister took me to call to a house next to theres their were two daughters. The Father and Mother was away

making calls they took us out in the garden to walk under the Orange trees. after strolling about a while come to some very fine tall orange trees with Chairs sitting under them there we sat down and rested a while the trees looked nice hanging full of fruit. We then went into the House and had a treat of Orange and crackers and Wine. after sitting a while we read good bye by shaking hands for we could not speak a word to each other When we got out in the road we met the Father and Mother. The father could speak quite good English we stoped and spoak to them. Then we took a long walk to a place called the Look-out a round place with a wall way round and also seats way round here we sat down to have a rest we had a fine view of the place and mountains and valleys and the water way out to sea. we see our vessel and Capt... Nickersons laying of and on. When we got back to the house there were two gentleman there one was Capt.s Harnums Nephew he could speak good English so he interpreted for us and we had quite a chat. he stoped to tea. but the other one only stoped a short time. This afternoon Mrs Harnum showed me some crochet work in the afternoon and was going to show me how to make some money but we had to start off so early in the morning there was no chance.

October 30th.....

We were up bright and early this morning for we had an invitation to take break-fast with the Consuls family at nine oclock. I fixed up my thing and took some Coffee and bread with the Capt... and Wife then we had to say good bye to our new made friends Mrs Harnums sister gave me some crochet edging when I come away and Mrs H. gave me some flowers. It was only a short distance to the Consuls. they had breakfast all ready when we got there but it was some time before we get seated to the table The Consul had one grown up son and two daughters and two little girls. his wife was very feable. after breakfast the Horses we at the door and after going to the garden to see some Bananas we mounted our horses and started for our rough journey down the mountains They picked me some very pretty lilys when I started very odd looking ones they were I had a ladys saddle so rode much easyer then when we went up. Capt... Harnum and and the Consul and two more gentleman accompanyed us quite a ways to the top of a steep hill and there we bid them good bye some part of the was was hard to come down the horse mouned slip all four feet right along and other places where he

head to step down would take me right off my seat. but the Colored man was very careful of me and I had a very careful horse so I got along nicely and after a while got down to the village and I was glad enough when we got there. I went to the same house where I went when we first come ashore and there I got a good rest and daniel went to trading. I stayed there till between two and three oclock and then come down to the boat and off to the schooner tried enough Daniel and Capt. Nickerson stayed on shore to get some men they both got two and got of before dark. and Capt. Nickerson sent his boat to us with a lot of picture papers for me. and then we started for sea.

October 31st

The last day of another month. I am feeling bad enough to day. so stiff and lame from my mountain ride. have not done any thing but look at some pictures. went to bed this forenoon had a nake and again this afternoon and slept over two hours and to bed early to night. Had a scrap-tub full of Oranges and I picked out a basketfull

November 1st

I have made out to get up spunk enough to sew a little to day on my Jobs - trouble been picking up things round Commenced Daniel a pair of shoulder-braces this evening Capt. Nickersons vessel in sight.

November 2nd

We had a heavy tempest last night the thunder was heavy and lightning very sharp and it pained in It cleared up this forenoon and has been a fine day. Daniel has been writing in his account books and I have been sweeping up my carpet and sewing a little. last night between ten and eleven a Steamer passed us. To day a merchant Bark seen Black-fish and porpoises seen to day This forenoon about four oclock a heavy thunder shower come up one clap of thunder was very heavy made me jump it come so loud and sudden. the lightning was very sharp. Capt. N is out of sight to day.

November 3rd

It is a very warm day and this afternoon between three and four we had a heavy rain and then it commenced to blow and it blowed very hard till about seven oclock then it moderated.

November 4th We have had a very warm Sun shiney day. I have raised some thing to put away that we wore ashore. been mending all day. Seen porpoises.

November 5th

A lovely Sabbath morning. I fixed my birds and got them on deck and then sat down to writing commenced mother a letter. This forenoon it come up squally and has rained all the ~~forenoon~~ afternoon. this evening played on my accordeon.

November 6th

It was very pleasant this morning I commenced to wash we had a very large wash. first thing we knew it began to rain but cleared up before I got any clothes ready to hang up and has been a splendid drying day. I am feeling quite bad to night. washing does not agree with me. a Bark been seen to day and porpoises.

November 7th

Had rain squalls through the day. I had a sick spell this afternoon porpoise seen again to day

November 8th Had a warm day with strong breeze a fin-back whale and a green turtle and two Merchant vessels a ship and Bark come see them both of deck

November 9th

A beautiful morning raised porpoises this morning before breakfast but did not succeed in capturing any. I have sat up in my room on deck most all day it has been so pleasant. I fainted most away just before tea to night up in the room. Sent a new fore-sail and jib to day.

November 10th

a month from Saint Michaels to day. It has been a long lonesome day to me I believe I am home sick. We are having a strong breeze and nothing been seen.

November 12th

a fine day. I have been writing in my journal most all day as I have got behind hand. nothing seen yesterday black-fish to day.

November 13th

Washed to day had a large wash but got through about half past eleven. I was very tired I find I cannot wash as well as I use to. raised a sprout after dinner but it proved to be a fin-back a turtle seen to day

November 14th ... A plesant day. but a strong breeze and the vessel is fast pitching into the Sea makes me feel miserable. I shall be glad when we get on whaling ground where we shall not be going so fast. have seen nothing to day.

November 15th ....

Daniel commenced a foot-rest to day I sat up on deck this forenoon in my room. raised something fast before dinner. was in hopes it was a Sperm whale only see it twice. Black-fish seen.

November 16th ....

The vessel has pitched terribly to day. had a very strong breeze. Daniel has worked on his foot-rest again to day I felt so bad down in the Cabin that I went on deck a while this forenoon.

November 19th ....

A plesant Sabbath day. we have it cool nights and very damp the deck is all wet mornings. I have been writing in my Journal to day. nothing seen the last two days

November 20th .... Did not wash to day for I was quite sick last night did not feel just right when I went to bed but thought I could get to sleep but could not and about half past ten had to wake Daniel up and I was very sick. Had Lanford the boat-steare to make fire and the way the hot water and hot drinks flew round. I did not get easy till three oclock so to go to sleep and to day I am feeling miserable. Daniel began to stand mast-heads to day. in the forenoon till ten oclock. after he come down worked on his foot-rest. It has been damp and cloudy to day not a good wash day

November 21st ....

We have had a lovely day but I did not feel strong enough to wash. Daniel stood mast heads and then worked on his foot-rest and I have sewed and put new dirt to some of my plants. this evening a good sized flying fish come aboard and the steward come to the gang-way wanted to know if I would like the wings so daniel went up and cut them of and I spread them out on the sink to dry.

November 22nd ....

Washed a large wash to day got through between eleven and and twelve. two merchant vessels seen to day one a Bark the other could not tell what it was so far off. I am not feeling well at all to night. I am home sick and sick of the sea and low Spirited

November 23rd A fine day. Daniel stood mast head. I have been cutting out aprons and white skirts have not done much have not felt able. See the Merchand Bark this morning have not seen her sence but there is a Schooner in sight been all day. but a long ways off. think it was her that they seen yesterday.

November 24th
A beautiful day and light airs. after breakfast Daniel come down in the Cabin and the Schooner was a whaler and coming towards us. so I took my birds on deck and hung them up in the room and swept it up then come down below and fitted up some jest got things fitted as I wanted them Daniel heard the boat was coming and it was Capt. Nickerson of the Gage J Phillips. Come aboard between nine and ten, but when the boat got along side the mate was in it. and the Capt. was sick wanted Daniel to come aboard and stay all day. so Daniel asked the mate and Mr Coon down in the Cabin and then went aboard. I have been sick enough to be in bed all day have not been able to do any kind of work. The mates stayed below a short time and talked with me. In the afternoon they come down again and looked at my album and the Stereascopic views and some peaces of fancy work that Daniel had been making. I carried them up a plate of goodies this afternoon. The mate went aboard jest before nine Daniel come jest before ten. He brought me a stalk of Sugar Cane some sweet potatoes and a bundle of papers and books. I soon went to bed after Daniel come for I felt so bad. I fainted most away on deck after tea.

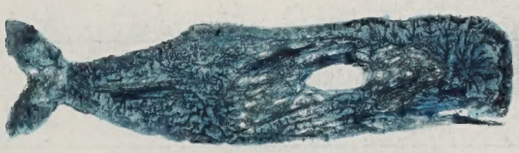
November 25th
Not so plesant as yesterday. Foggy this morning but cleared up after a while but raained towards night. I fryed my with some new diet to day. have felt sick all day have not done much of any thing. a Sun fish been seen.

November 26th
Fog banks all round this morning the decks were quite wet did not get dryed up till the middle of the forenoon I have been writing in my Journal all day. raised Sperm whales this afternoon ten minutes to two oclock and they soon had two boats in the water. Daniel did not go down some time after the others did. I kept on writing after the boats went down. Did not hear any thing on deck to make me think they had got a whale by

and by I heard them sing out. Stand by the boats warp there and I thought they had given up the whales and come aboard. So I went up on deck and it was Daniel I says where's your whale he says right ahead Mr Davis's boat has got one and sure enough he had and I knew nothing about it. Well I was glad enough they have made a begining this season. It was one lone whale and no signs of any more to be seen any wheres. Had suppes between seven and eight o'clock Lat 31. 10 Long 15. 12.

November 27

Quite foggy again this morning but cleared up earlyer then yesterday and has been a lovely day with ~~wet~~ a nice little breeze got the whale all cut in before breakfast they were all up at day light and at work had breakfast between seven and eight o'clock. got the mincing machine going before dinner and the try-works yest after dinner. At half past eleven o'clock raised spouts called them Sperm whales see nothing more of them till ten minutes past twelve then raised them again lowered all three boats and at three o'clock was fast to one (Some more good Luck) they soon come along side with him and made him fast then went to work getting up the tackle again which they had taken down thinking they would not need it right away again they got the head cut off and in on deck before tea had tea



between seven and eight o'clock Lat 31. 20 Long 13.

November 28th

Daniel stood mast head this forenoon. having strong breeze to day all hands as busy as bees in the grease It is a little rugged to night but pleasant

November 29th

We have had a hard day of it. It blows very hard and a bad sea on, makes it bad about boiling for it rolls the oil out of the pots. The boys are having hard work to take care of the blubber. There are a Large number of Albetross round the vessel this afternoon picking up peaces of whale that is thrown over-board they look very pretty and graceful setting on the water they are such a pure white some are black and white I have been up to the head of the stairs several times this afternoon to look at them they come right up round the vessel they look so pretty going up

on the large waves they seem to like it so much I love to watch them. We are having rain this evening for a change. I suppose it will take the sea down I hope so for I have got very tired of it

November 30th

We are having a cloudy day The sea has gone down some but the vessel rolls very bad as we have so little sail on Got through trying out after tea to night. I guess our new boys are glad. I suppose this is Thanksgiving day at home and the people are making there yearly visites to friend relations and dining of turkey and plum pudding. We had salt meat potatoes and onions bread and duff I had a can of chickens opened.

December 1st

Another month has passed away never to return have had a splendid day the sun has been nice and warm a turtle been seen Mr Davis raised some thing thought it was sperm whales laying on the water but Daniel kept the vessel laying 1 an hour or more and they went down what ever they were and nothing more seen of them. We are having it quite cool nights and mornings.

December 2nd

Nothing been seen but a piece of squid. Have had a little rain and wind.

December 3rd

A nice pleasant Sunday. Some thing seen in the water could not make out what it was. I have been writing in my Journal most of the day.

December 4th

Did not wash to day did not feel able. and it has been very rugged. A merchant vessel seen in the distance

December 5th

Washed this forenoon although it is blowing quite heavy got through quarter to ten then layed down had a nap It has been very rugged all day. I had a sick spell this evening am feeling very bad to night.

December 6th

I am feeling miserable to day after my sick spell last night It was very rugged this forenoon Daniel stood mast head little better weather this afternoon the officers and the boys have been sewing on the main sail. It commenced to rain about four oclock and is still raining now at nine

December 7th ..... Had quite a good day. a little rain this forenoon nothing been seen. I have stitched a little on the machine and sewed a little am feeling sick enough to be in bed and would be there if it did not hurt me so to lie down Lat 30.1' 17 Long 10. 53.

December 10th .....
Nothing of any account the last two days. This morning had a very sick spell it was not of a very long duration but severe and has left me very weak. I have done nothing to day but lay back in the big chair and hear Daniel read. Did not feel strong enough to write in my journal as I usually do of a Sunday. a pleasant day with a strong breeze.

December 13th .....
The last two days have rugged and disagreeable weather and to day we are having a pouring rain all day and it leaks down on my bed and on the big chair and in the closet and it is cold and I have felt sick enough. layed abed most all day did not go out to dinner Daniel brought it in to me This is some of the dark side of whaling.

December 14th .....
We have had a lovely day with a nice breeze and the sun has shone so warm and bright sometimes I think we dont half appreciate the sun light the lord so kindly gives us to cheer us on our way in this world. Nothing seen but a shark to day. I have stitched some on the machine been on deck a little while and walked could not sit in my room on deck on account of the wind drawing in there from under the main sail.

December 15th .....
a cloudy dull day with one little shower. Daniel stood mast head nothing been seen. It has been a long day to me

December 16th .....
Cloudy most of the day. sun come out from eleven till one I went up and walked deck a while in the middle of the day. Finished of an apron and a pair of pillow cases to night we are having it cool only just in the middle of the day. another day gone and nothing seen.

December 17th .....
We have had a beautiful Sabbath day and quite warm I wrote a little in my Journal and been writing to

mother. a sun-fish seen to day and one of mother Cadys Chickens. I played the accardeon a little while after tea and this evening Daniel read to me till nine oclock. When they they rang the bell and called the watch could not arouse one of the men by the name of Baker in the fore-castle the third mate come and told Daniel that there was something the matter with him so Daniel went right down in the fore-castle and found him insensible and all blotted up a crost him. they put him in warm water rubbed him put him between warm blankets and gave him several doses of medsine Daniel and the third mate worked on him till in the middle of the night and then he was a little easyer. I did not get to bed till late for I was getting things for daniel to use on him.

December 18th — Did not feel much like washing this morning could not eat any breakfast I felt so bad but it was such a lovely day that I made a great effort and with daniels help I got along nicely getting them out little after ten oclock and had quite a walk to. Our sick man cannot sit up to day. Then we have another man all swelled up his head and hands and one eye most closed by the name of Bismore another has a very bad toe and a third has a sore wrist and one of the boat-steaers has been sick ever sence we left port. I think we have quite a Hospital.

December 19th

another fine day had my bed and beding put on deck to air and cleaned my bed-room. and to night am very tired another day passed and nothing seen.

December 20th

and still another one of the plesant days and I wanted to clean my closet but felt to bad to undertake it I had a sick spell after I got to bed last night but not so bad as usual

December 21st

This morning before we were up raised whales. Daniel got up went right to mast-head. I got right up and we sat down to breakfast at half past six after a while they made out what it was and it was nothing more nor less then a fin-back. I cleaned my closet to day and it has been very warm a nice day to air my clothes got it cleaned before dinner after dinner had my nape and put the things back in the closet Daniel come down said there was a whaler ahead of us boiling but it turned out to

be Brig She had a Steam pipe She was English and run her flag up to the peak and we did the same

December 22nd

I am most sick to day I begin to think that work dont agree with me. another nice day and nothing seen.

December 23rd

a beautiful day. I wanted to wanted to clean over and under the sink but did not feel able. We have seen a turtle to day.

December 24th

The Sabbath day again. but not so pleasant as it has been the last few days. I have been writing in my Journal and to Mother and commenced a letter to Nancy and played a little on the accordeon after tea I have thought a sight about home to day. I think I am getting home-sick. I suppose they will have christmas trees to morrow night at home if they did not have them last night.

December 25th

We have had a lovely warm day. I gave my birds water to wash. cleaned them out. carried them up on the house on deck. then swept up. watered my plants. then sat down to work commenced a masonic mark for Daniel worked on it all day and this evening daniel helped me knot in some fringe into a waiter cloth that I have been crocheting. I am feeling miserable to night and home sick as can be. raised white water fast before tea a long ways off they looked sharp till dark but see nothing more of it. I did not know but we were going to have a christmas present.

December 26th

Not so pleasant as yesterday the vessel is pitching at a terrible rate makes my head feel any thing but nice porpoises seen.

December 27th

Have had sunshine and showers to day. to night after tea daniel come to the stair way wanted to know if I would like to see a rain-bow I went to the head of the stairs and there was the most brilliant one I think I ever saw and it went way over looking as though each end was in the water. Turtle and grampus seen.

December 28th It has been one of the warmest days the sun so hot that it has been uncomfortable no wind of any account I sat up in my room on deck part of the day seen fish. porposes. & shark been seen. this evening daniel sat reading to me and I sewing the steward come to the

head of the stairs wanted us to come and see a Curiosity that they had got out of the water. It was straight and about a quarter of a yard long and ten inches round and pointed to one end and open to the other end so could look way through to the other end. It was white a snow and not very hard and if you shook it would look like fire. It was all covered with small bunches or small prongs & I could think of was ice with a light back of it they were beautiful to look at so transparent I should liked to got one home for the people to seen Daniel called Mr Coon to come up and see them Sanford the boat-steaer scoped up quite a number in the scoop-net the water was covered with them looked like fire-flys in the grass. No one aboard had ever seen one of them porpuses and Jelly-fish and sharks seen to day.

December 29th ....

A fine breeze and a beautiful day. a peace of Squid and several black birds eating of it.

December 30th ....

another nice day. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon and the Steward brake out the locker for a box of soap and got saw-dust all round in my room so I had a fine time sweeping up. did not get along much with my sewing a black-bird been following along with the vessel to night and Mr Coon and I throwed over some peaces of pork which he eat as though he was hungry. porpoises seen to day.

December 31st ....

Here it is the last day of another year and of the month I am glad we have got to the year that we are going home. Our black-bird has a snake with him to day they both follow the vessel nothing more been seen.

What is the use of repining
Where theres a will theres a way
To morrow the Sun may be shining
Although it is cloudy to day.—

January 1st 1883

So here we are in another new year, and I am so glad for we are going home this year. to my home sweet home. I was up earlyer this morning then usual for I was anxious to wish the Officers for they sead I could not do it. so the first one was the Steward when he knocked for us to get-up I wished him he would not answer me so I was up and dressed so opened the door and wished him. he was surprised enough then I skip-ted on deck to my room so to be on hand for Mr Coon when he come down from mast. I wished him and Mr Davis who was on deck then went down to break fast. Then I was anxious to wish one of the boat-stears. for he sead Christmas when I wished him that he would get-ahead of me New Years. The Steerage is right of from the Cabin but you cannot see any one in there from the Cabin Mr Coon sead he was in there and Daniel sead he was to mast-head so I did not know which to beleive. after Daniel went on deck the Steward made motions that he was in there. so I jest went to the door and wished him. he was in such a hurry to wish me that he made a mistake and wished me a Merry Christmas so I got ahead of him. we had quite a jolly time all over nothing. I have been home sick all day. sat on deck in my room most of the day working on the Masonic picture. Cloudy this morn but cleared up and have had a splendid warm day. did not wash

January 2nd

This morning went to washing and we have had a very warm day indeed the clothes dryed very nice I washed and starched my gaming dress and it dryed beautifully. had a large wash but got them all out some time before dinner. It has been about calm all day the water is very slick and we hardly move.

January 3rd

another plesant day. I ironed my dress and three more pieces Daniel took mast head this forenoon same as he does most every day porpoises and one black bird.

January 4th

A strong breeze and plesant. nothing seen.

January 5th

We have had it quite rugged all day a very strong breeze nothing been seen. I had a sick spell after dinner. have not felt well all day.

January 6th .... rough again to day and it makes me feel miserable worked on the masonic picture and crochet a little cannot get along with much work when it is such bad weather. another day and nothing seen they keep telling how dry this round here. but I think there is water enough

January 7th ....

another rough and tumble day. I have made out to write in my journal a little and Nancys letter. had a sick spell this evening had to go to bed early. it has been a long day. I am getting very tired of this whaling my health is so poor.

January 8th ....

Rugged again to day and has been cloudy all the morning but cleared up and has been a fine day. Steward caught a fish and we had him for tea something we have not had for a long time.

January 10th ....

Fine morning with a strong breeze. Nothing seen yesterday but was rugged. The weather is better to day.

January 11th ....

To day after daniel come down from mast head took my jobs Trouble quilt on deck spread it out on deck and got it all right by ripping of a piece. Nothing been seen to day but a tired We have had this rough and tumble weather for a long time. pleasant over head and quite warm. but it is so tiresome heaving the vessel tossing about so all the time.

January 12th ....

The same kind of weather continued. Some birds seen to day right whales head. and a large body of porpoises they tryed to get one but they did not come near enough Daniel has worked some on his towel rack to day and I have crocheted and worked on the masonic picture.

January 14th ....

Nothing seen yesterday. the weather grows day with plenty wind. I have been writing home to friends. played the accordean and Daniel read aloud to me this evening.

January 15th ....

Washed a large wash this forenoon got through between ten and eleven oclock and I layed down a while I felt so tired finished of an apron this forenoon flying

145

fish seen to day

January 16th I ironed to day got through little after two oclock It is a pleasant day but quite rough. Daniel caught a small skip-jack had him for tea.

January 17th

A cloudy day but a good breeze I worked on the masonic picture till ten oclock then went to thething on the machine and Daniel puzzled out how my tucker went on and got it to going good and I done some tucking. Daniel boxed up one of his foot-rests and a comb-case and put them away in the locker. more skip-jack round the vessel to night.

January 21st

Has nothing transpired worthy of note the last three days. but this forenoon we heard the cry that we love to hear so well (There blows) It was a long time before they could make them out to be Sperm whales but after dinner they pronounced them to be such and the mate and second mate lowered there boats and in a short time daniel had his boat down and they chased them till dark but could not get them going quick. The moon was peeping through the clouds when they got aboard It was cloudy and the moon was trying her best to get through. their sails looked nice and white in the moon-light. They come aboard with long faces for its been so long since we saw a whale and then see them and could not get any Had Supper at eight oclock. I have been writing letters most of the time to day see a whole squid to day and flying fish and skip-jacks been round the vessel. Lat 12. 9 Long 8. 51 east

January 22nd

A cloudy day. raised whales this morning at quarter past nine. Daniel was at mast-head and stayed till noon and then found out it was a fin-back. They were all disappointed for they thought they were going to get a whale sure this time caught a skip-jack had him for tea. I have felt most sick all day one of my teeth has troubled me. worked on Masonic picture.

January 23rd

There has been several kinds of fish seen and a large flock of Birds. most every thing but the whale. I have been to work on my jobs-trouble quilt. This evening played the accordeon and we sang a little to pass away

the time. Had a very hot day The sun has shone out in all her glory

January 24th
A fine day but not as warm as yesterday had more breeze porpoises and grampus seen. I have been writing to mother and sewing on white cloth. I have had a sick day did not sleep much last night

January 26th
Nothing seen yesterday but to day have seen land the west coast of Africa. We did not go very near but Daniel wanted to rate the Chronometer so went near enough to see it was bright land. Sword-fish seen. It has been a beautiful day with a good breeze. I cut out a calico sack yesterday. have been stitching it up on the machine to day Daniel finished of a deers head he has been making to put on the towel-rack. Mr Davis finished of a boats mast to day that he has been to work on some time.

January 27th
A fine day. I have been mending and finished of a sack. This evening Sanford the boat-steerer caught two porpoises. This afternoon raised a whale thought first it was a sperm whale. a lot of them went to mast head and in the rigging to get a peep at him but it turned out to be a fin-back.

January 28th
I have been writing home to a friend to day porpoises and birds — sword-fish and small fish seen.

January 29th
Did not wash to day for daniel has got sore hands. Caught a porpoise in the night last night. I have been working on the mosaic picture. Daniel is making a piece to go round the deers head on the towel rack.

January 30th
We have had a very warm day and no wind, seems like the middle of summer I have been sewing on my jobs trouble quilt most of the day. Wrote a little while this morning Daniel finished the peace for the towel rack to night. The boys caught a shark to night hauled him up to the rail and cut him several times with the axe They said he went of all right when they let him go.

February 1st ..... another month has rolled away. I have been busy cutting out skirts and a sack nothing seen to day but small fish. They have been braking out for water and flour and Co. The month has come in very pleasant.

February 2nd .....

A pleasant day with a good breeze. a steamer seen from mast head. I have stitched on the machine and sewed a little Stamps and flying fish seen.

February 3rd .....

It has been a nice day and I have spent the whole day writing to a friend in Providence. nothing been seen. I spend most of my time writing Sundays.

February 4th .....

We done a large wash to day and It has been a beautiful day for drying. not much wind but a hot sun. three weeks wash. To night after tea they saw a large shark round the vessel with a lot of fish round him so the mates and one boat steerer took fish lines and got up in the stern boat and commenced to catch fish would throw over four and five at a time. They caught 122 fish. we had quite a lively time for a while.

February 5th .....

I have sat on deck most all day in my room It has been so very warm and not much wind the vessel rolls very bad. after tea to night caught an albecore which weighed 75 lbs they caught him with two large fish hooks tied together then struck him with an iron It was quite a haul to get him over the rail. I have worked on the Masonic picture all day.

February 6th .....

Another fine day and a good breeze. I cut out a shirt for Daniel done some stitching on the machine. made a pair of sleeves. washed washed this evening.

February 7th .....

The same story as yesterday with the exception of Daniel hauling in a large Dolphin after tea. cut out another shirt to day and made another pair of sleeves a diamond fish seen.

February 8th .....

Have seen from mast head four. three masted merchant vessels. I cut out another shirt for daniel this forenoon and made another pair of sleeves and sewed on my sack

and sewed on my quilt and this evening on a little frame I am making for Miss Pooly in Saint-Helena I had a sick spell to night but did not have to give up to it.

February 9th

Finished of three pairs of shirt-sleeves to day making the button-holes. and a sack a Merchant-Bark seen from of deck. Have had Several rain squalls. Sanford one of the boat-steaers come to the gang way and showed me a flying squid he said their had ben flew aboard It was a strange looking little soft fish. quit a curiosity to any one that never saw one.

February 11th

I was busy all the forenoon picking up thing and putting them away and Saying birds did not get to writing till after dinner and then did not write much. Three large Merchant-vessels seen to day from mast-head Had a Showery to day.

February 12th

Been cloudy most of the day and a little suggest seen one Merchant-vessel come quite near to us She had dubble top-gallant sails I have worked on the masonic picture all day.

February 13th

It has been cloudy part of the day and the vessel has pitched away all day. While we were down to dinner they spook to Daniel Said there was a merchant-vessel coming down to us. so daniel went on deck. he come and spook to me so I went up She come right along side of us the Capt took of his hat to us. and the men forward took of there hats to our boys. I have worked on my quilt all day with the exception of writing a little while this morning.

February 14th

One Merchant-vessel seen from mast-head to day. Daniel caught two dolphin and we had them for Supper I finished of my Jobs-Double quilt to day and wrote a little this forenoon.

February 15th

To day have been stitching on the machine Nothing been Seen. have had a strong breeze all day.

February 16th ..... Daniel caught a fish for supper. I finished of a dress to day. So the days go and we get no oil. It seems rather discouraging.

February 18th .....
We have had a very hot day and very little wind. I have been writing to a freind. Sat up in the boat a while after tea. played the accordeon this evening porpoises seen to day

February 19th .....
We have had another very warm day we worked and found it very uncomfortable. Had a rain squall this morning just as we got to washing but it did not last long. grampus been seen.

February 20th ..... Have worked on the maronic picture all day. have had a poor day. grampuses been.

February 21st .....
A plesant day but not much wind. I stiethed up my wine colared Sacque and this evening sewed on a brom Care that I am making to give away in St. Helena

February 22nd .....
This is Washingtons birth day I suppose there are many a lecture to day. we have seen nothing to day.

February 24th .....
I finished of the Maronic picture to day. been working on the machine part of the day trying to get it to stich good for I wanted to stich round a sack to carry ashore but it will not stich right.

February 25th .....
a beautiful day I have been writing home to freinds all day. This evening played on the accordeon.

February 26
A strong breeze nothing seen. Commenced a tidy to give away in Saint Helena had very good luck got along finely with it

February 27th .....
I have worked on the tidy all day. a good breeze but see no whales

February 28th ..... Squally this forenoon and plesant this afternoon but not much wind. I finished of the tidy this morning the first thing and Daniel finished of two frames and I put the pictures in and we put them up. I have been miserable to day thought I was coming down with a fever but feel some better to night. Stretched some on

the sewing machine to night. arose up on deck walked a while after tea. we passed a stick in the water and there was dolphin round it and the steward caught one.

March 1st

We have had a nice breeze to day. Three o'clock this afternoon raised Sperm whales at the windard they were blowing and breaching some seven miles off. no chance to get them made us feel pretty bad to see them and could not get them we have been so long without seeing them. but we live in hopes to see them again to morrow. I finished of an apron to day and commenced an apron for Mother.

March 2nd Lat 23.30 Long 4.14 W

Have seen nothing more of the whales and am afraid we shall not. I have been sewing on the sun bonnet and a skirt. I had two beautiful large red Lilys bloom out to day in the Stair way. they looked like red velvet they were so dark. Have twelve blooms on the veranda now. in the Stair-way—

March 3rd

Had it very squally through the night and to day it is very rigged. finished of mothers bonnet and my white skirt.

March 4th

Been writing to a friend at the South to day. It is rigged again to day not much better than yesterday. Nothing been seen the last two days but small fish caught one this morning and I seen another one of those white ball fish sailing along on top of the water.

March 5th

Did not wash it is so rigged. Two Merchant-vessels seen to day one from off deck a large ship could see her in the distance. I had a real sick spell just before tea it left me very weak.

March 6th

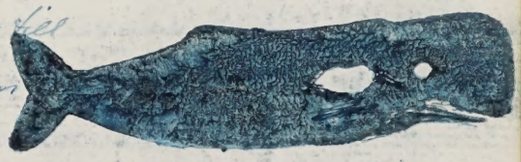
Washed to day it has been fine weather. I did not feel hardly able but got along nicely. finished my letter to go South and this evening made some worsted balls to go on the broom case that I am making to give away Rollers seen to day.

March 7th

Been squally and rough to day. Towards night raised whales to the windard worked the vessel towards them but could not get near enough before dark to lower the

the boats. I went on deck coned see him spout and turn flukes when he went down. we all felt bad to see them so near and coned not get them all hands was up in the boats and rigging and to mast head to have a look at him. Lat 19.35 S. Long 4.30 W

March 8th ..... Daniel knowed which way the whales were going so kept the vessel going all night for him. Daniel was on deck every other thing through the night having sail taken in when the squalls come and making sail as soon as they were over. and this morning the first thing before breakfast raised whales. kept running for them for several hours and was getting quite near when some heavy rain squalls come up blowed heavy had to take in sail. I was afraid they would lose run of them. but after it cleared up they raised them again before dinner. between one and two oclock they lowered all three boats and in a short time Daniel was fast he shot him killing him instantly. they got him along side and got the jaw of and in on deck before dark did not have finished seven oclock. a merchant vessel seen



March 9th ..... of deck Lat 19.20 S. Long 4.20 W

Daniel was up at day light and he and the officers went to cutting. They got the body in before dark and the junk part way up the gang way did not get it on deck till eight oclock. bad weather for cutting. Had supper at 9 oclock This afternoon a large merchant vessel come towards us I expect she thought we were in distress for when she got near enough to us to make out what we were doing she steared of again. She was painted ports and a very large vessel. towards night I went up on deck and looked over the rail see some very large sharks come and bite of peaces of the whale. got the try-works going about the middle of the afternoon.

March 10 th .....

A nice pleasant day but more rugged then yesterday makes it very hard about taking care of the blubber where the vessel rolls so very bad for every thing is so very greasy. The steward caught nine fish to day. had fish chowder and fryed fish for tea. I finished of my wine colared sacque and a brown shirt to day. last night at eleven oclock heard the chain part that was fastened to the case Daniel went on deck found the case had gone and with it a jaw chain.

March 11th ..... A plesant day. The men are cutting up blubber and the Officers and boat-steaers are boiling. It seems like any thing but Sunday. I wrote a letter to a friend to day and some to mother.

March 12th .....
I have been very busy most of the day cleaning over the sink and under it. The Steward caught twenty fish this afternoon and Daniel one. Saw a large Merchant-vessel of deck. Daniel stood mast-head all the forenoon. finished laying out to night. put some oil down the hole to day.

March 13th .....
Cleaned my bed room to day. Caught seven fish. porpoises seen. This evening I sewed a little.

March 14th .....
Cleaned my closet to day. aired the clothes that was in it they caught two fish. Grampus and porpoises seen they have been mending the main-sail to day. and cleaning up round and picking up thing and putting away.

March 15th .....
I have been very busy to day cleaning the sky-light and my plants that are in it and the Stair-way and the plants there. I am getting very tired shall be glad when I get through cleaning. One fish been caught to day. The boys have had a wash day. To night after tea bundled up some books and papers to give away if I see any vessel in port that wanted them

March 16th .....
To day I give my room on deck a good cleaning got through before dinner. The third mate Mr Stetson has been mending the main-sail and Daniel and Mr Coon mending Mr Coons boat that the whale stove. boys had a wash day.

March 17th .....
A nice plesant day but very little breeze. Daniel went to mast head and about ten oclock raised whales and they lowered all three boats right away and ten minutes past eleven oclock Daniel was fast and in a few minutes Mr Coon was struck but the iron drawered and away went the whales. He and Mr Davis chased them for several hours but did not succeed in capturing any more Daniel got along side with his whale past two oclock. they got the jaw and junk cared in before dark. I was on deck all the forenoon and with the aide of my glasses see daniel fast to the whale and see him spout blood and have

what they call his flurry - his dying agonys. and I also saw a school of whales go by the vessel Spouting away and a lot of black-fish among them It was very exciteing. Then again to night jest as the Sun was going down see a number of black-fish going along as leisurely as cowed be

Lat 19.10 S Long 4.40 W

March 18th ..... This morning Daniel was up by day light and I was up about six had breakfast at half past six got the whale cut in at nine oclock. It seems like any thing but Sunday on deck every body is so busy at work. I have been quite sick to day got cold and are feverish went to bed this forenoon and again this afternoon. nothing been seen to day finished of another letter to mother this morning.

March 19th ..... It has been very rugged all day a heavy swell blowed heavy this morning then the wind went down some but the swell is bad. the wind rose again to night I have been sewing some to day Had to lay down twice have felt so miserable. Daniel helped stow down some of the Oil this forenoon and this afternoon stood mast head till from two till four. nothing at all been seen to day.

March 20th ..... The Sun has been shining all day but its blowing a gale of wind and the vessel is rolling and plunging into the sea at a terrable rate. I Spent the worse night last night that I have been through since I come aboard. first place laged awake several hours and then the wind Colic come on. I told Daniel but he did not seem to want to get up. so I grunted it out alone. and Dolly was afraid it was so rugged and stayed on deck and clyed to the head of the stairs to come down I went and got him once but he was so afraid would not stay below. then things were tumbling about and I did not close my eyes to sleep till most day light.

March 21st ..... a strong breeze all day. I cleaned some plants in my room on deck this forenoon and finished filling some pillows with hair to put on the lounge in the room on deck Daniel has been helping stow the oil down the hole all the forenoon turned out 49 bbls

and some gallaons, we are all very much pleased to have it turn out so well. A merchant vessel seen.

March 22nd

Washed this forenoon although it was blowing quite heavy. got them dry after a fashion they rolled up on the line very bad I went to bed after wrestling and again this afternoon I feel sick enough to be in bed all the time but make out to keep up and not say much about it. It has been very rugged all day I finished of a flannel shirt to night.

March 23rd

We have had it squally to day sometimes the wind blowing very hard. A merchant vessel seen. I have cleaned out the last drawer to day and ironed a couple peaces and sewed a little. Have felt sick enough to day.

March 24th

This morning I swept my room and done my other work and then took dolly in the room on deck and gave him a good washing. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon and when he come down got my large trunk out and I took some thing out that I did not want to carry ashore and put them in a small trunk then fixed in my things in the large trunk been busy all day. very tired to night.

March 25th

Sunday. but it dont seem much like it, for I have been busy cleaning up my room for we are getting near Saint Helena. expect to get in some time to morrow if we have wind.

March 26th It has been a lovely summer day but not much wind. Shall not get in to day for they can see nothing of the land yet and I am sorry for I would like to get in and get my letters. I have been picking up things and putting in my trunk and sewed a little. been as busy as a bee. Daniel is afraid that we have passed the Island in the night. If so it will take us a long time to get back. I hope its not so

March 27th

It has been another very warm and very little wind raised the land at day light but the wind has been so light that we have been but a short distance but think we shall get near enough so we can go ashore to morrow. I have been busy all day picking up round thinking perhapps we might go in towards night. Seen

black-fish and grampus. Land only fifteen miles of a-
March 28th sea time
I was up between five and six this morning for we were going ashore. I done up some of the work before breakfast and got my hair fitted and after breakfast finished fixing up and it was most ten o'clock before we started to go ashore. then when we got to the pier had to wait in the boat sometime for the health officer to come down. so did not get to the Hotel till most eleven o'clock had quite a long pull from the vessel to the landing. When we got to the Hotel found a number of Capts and their wives. Capt Chase. Wife & Daughter. Capt Weeks and wife. Capt Stickney & wife. Capt Marquand of the Lottie Beard and wife. Capt Howland. Capt Hallet. Capt Clag-horn. Capt Allen. Just before getting to the Hotel Mr Pooley come along and shake hands with me send there were two boxes for me and he send he would see that they were sent up to the Hotel which he did and I got one of the Servants to open them for me and I looked the things over and found a lot of letters from friends, Flora Pooley was at the Hotel when we arrived she and Annie Chase are very intimate. This evening went over to Mrs Jacksons and spent the evening. Stayed till about ten o'clock then had music in the parlor at the Hotel did not get to bed till late and then I was so very tired did not get to sleep till towards morning. Daniel slept so sound and nice. I could not help envying him. I almost forget to write that Mrs Carrol called on the Ladys this afternoon she was very much pleased to see she did not know of my arrival.

March 29th
Have had the head ache ever since I come ashore. all the Ladys sat out on the verands this forenoon chatting together had some white grapes and fruit cake for lunch. after dinner all dressed up and went to the Bazaar. Some rode but I walked with Other It was only a short plesant walk we only stayed a few hours the band played and they had refreshments tables and tables of fancy articles. The Fair was for the benfit of the Baptist Chapel to new shingle its roof. The Fair was held in the Governors garden It was quite a pretty place. We got back to the Hotel before tea and after tea all went into the parlor and had music and singing & dancing till after ten o'clock It was about eleven when

we got to our rooms. Isabel Pooley called this afternoon.

March 30th I had a good nights rest last night and am feeling some thing like myself this morning. We all sat a while on the veranda Then Mr Chase and Mrs Weeks and Mrs Stickney and Mrs Marquand went out shoping. I did not go It was so very warm Flora Pooley was in again this morning. This evening the American Consul called on us Ladys had a pleasant call from him he is a young man only twenty eight. They plaged the piano and vilon and sang for him.

March 31st

This morning Daniel took me over to a store to see some parrots that were for sale: then went shoping a while. felt as I got back the ladys were going shoping and wanted me to go back with them found it very warm. Mrs Carrol called again this afternoon. and this evening the Pooley girls were in. we had music on the panio and on the Violin and singing. Spent a very pleasant evening.

April 1st

It is a very warm day. only one Capt and wife went to church and that was Capt Marquind and wife. I was up in Mrs Potters room all the morning me and Mrs Stickney and then they come down in my room and I treated them with Milk and cake. and after dinner Daniel layed down and had a nape. I only layed a little while and got rested could not sleep: got up and wrote up my diary and dressed for Supper. This evening went to the Chapel with Maria Knipps had a fine sermon. a number of Capts and mates there. only one more Capts wife that was Mrs Week with her Husband. been april fooling all day.

April 2nd

Went out this morning was going shopping but thought we would go up the Ladder a little ways. so Flora Pooley and Annie Chase and Mrs Marquand and my self went up a hundred and fifteen steps I felt so bad after it that I come to the Hotel and did not go shoping with them This afternoon dressed up and called on Mrs Pooley and while I was there Mrs Chase and Daughter came in to bid them good bye so the pooley girls and I went down to the pier to see them of. Mrs Chase rode down and Mrs Marquand. Maria Knipps and Isabel Pooley and I rode back in the Carrage. In the evening we all sat in the parlor and had a pleasant time all togeather.

157

April 3rd Went out shopping with the Ladys this forenoon and I am very tired the sun rises so hot. Layed down this afternoon. This evening Capt. Weeks and wife. Daniel and I called on the Consul and his wife had a very pleasant call. I did not care to go much as Capt. Walter Howland and wife and Mary Stewart her sister and the Pooley girls were in spending the evening. but we got back in time enough to enjoy their company a little while.—

April 4th Went out shoping again this morning and this afternoon have been running back and forth from one room to another. This afternoon Capt. Potter sent all the Ladys over a glass of Ice water and this evening Capt. Howland ~~to~~ invited us all over to Jackrons store and treated us with Ice water. This evening a Mrs Knipps and her brother spent the evening here at the Hotel and we had a pleasant time

April 5th This morning the Ladys all went to walk but one I did not feel hardly able. Capt. Weeks and wife sailed to day before dinner. We have been going from room to room all day. this evening we all sat in the parlor and Mrs Knipps trimed two hats to send to Capt. Hallets children The ladys all called on Mrs Carrol this forenoon.

March 6th This morning the Ladys all went out shoping again. I went into Mrs Pooleys and made a long call. This noon I had a note from Mrs Carrol wanting all of us Ladys to go with her and call on the Prichard family to Mrs Maryland and Mrs Potter and I went with her she took us the back road and it was hard rough going but come back the main road which was much better The Prichards have a very pretty vine covered cottage and the flowers were in full bloom they gave us each a small bunch of choice flowers. we had a very plesant call Mrs Solomon was there and she took me into the parlor to see some fancy work we made our call out on the Veranda which was the whole width in front of the House. We got back in time for tea Had a plesant time in the parlor this evening.

March 7th This morning Mrs Hickney and I called over to Mary Stewarts. and then went a shoping a little to day Mrs Lizzie Howland and Husband took tea at the Hotel this

and Spent the evening with us. and Mrs Tripp made us a call and the Pooley girls made us all a call to our rooms. I was quite tired when we come up to our room to night.

March 8th.....

The Sabbath morning Mrs Marquand and husband went to church they were the only ones out of the lot. It seems very quiet this morning. Mr Marquand and Husband. Daniel and I and Capt Hallet. Capt Moulton and Maria Knipfes and Capt Chase all went up to the Baptist chappel this evening

March 9th.....

Capt Weeks and wife come ashore again this morning to get some of their men that has run away. They were both sick. Mrs prichard called this afternoon with a small bunch of flowers for each of us and brought my album which they all had written in. I went over to Mrs Jacksons and bought a few wools this forenoon. Flora Pooley was towards night and Mrs Marquand and Mrs Stickney and I went into Mrs Pooleys and spent the evening and Mr Marquand come in part of the evening.

March 10th..... Did not go out any wheres this morning but Flora Pooley was over all the morning and after callers among them Lizzie Howland and Mary Steward. Mrs Carrol sent me a bunch of flowers to day, after dinner changed my clothes and daniel and I went to call on Mrs Mrs Allens mother then went to the photograph rooms to speak for a picture. a group of saint Helena girls and capts wives then went shoping a while then back to the Hotel. Mrs Potter and Mary Steward spent the evening in my room for I was not well enough to go down in the parlor. Mrs Marquand and Hurband spent the evening to Mrs Tripps. Daniel and I was invited but I did not feel able to go.

April 11th.....

We thought of going to sea to day but shall not get of till to morrow. this morning the Ladys all went early to walk with Mrs Stickney she wanted to have her dog to take a run I did not go this forenoon they all went of shoping but I did not feel able to go with them. this evening went into Mrs Marquands room the Pooley girl were there I stayed a little while. then went into Mrs Stickneys room where Mrs Potter was and Mary Steward stayed a while there. then went down in the parlor and Mrs Knipps little girl Flora sang for us. Daniel come in the parlor, and Dora Prichard played

on the panio for her to sing. then she and Emily another little girl staping here danced the Highland fling and two more prety dances. we spent a very pleasant evening with them I come up to my room packed my trunk think it was the last night as there did not get to bed till after twelve oclock all of us ladys went down to see Mrs Stickny of this afternoon

April 12th This morning the ladys all went out shopping and I thought I would not go as we were expecting to sail to day and I wanted to finish of some letters but when Daniel come from the vessel said one of our men had run away and we could not go till the next day. So in the afternoon we all went to the public garden and got the man that works there to give us some cotton buds then we went shoping a little. We were from one room to another this evening.

April 13th It is a Splendid day. I picked up all my things this morning and put them in my trunk. Daniel did not get his papess so we could go till between four and five oclock. then Mrs Maryland and Mrs Potter and May Stewart. Maria Knipps and the two Pooley girls went down to the pier with me. after biddy them good bye to the Hotel went across to Mrs Jacksons to say good bye to her then over to the Pooleys and to Mrs Carrols and then back across the street shake hands with all the Captains who were standing out in front of the Club House and we started for the pier Our vessel was clost in and we were soon aboard. The two Pooley girls gave me a present of a washed muslin dress yoke not to be opened till I got aboard the vessel.

April 14th I am feeling miserable to day for it is rugged and we are driving the vessel through the water as fast as possible to get to Amoy. I have not been sick enough to bring up any thing but feel so bad. Have not done any kind of work to day

April 15th Still rugged and I have read my letters over and looked at pictures all day. Capt. Moulton sent me a package of candy he claimed yesterday when we come off.

April 16th I am feeling a little better better to day getting used to the vessel have put up a few things and opened a box that come from Mr and Mrs Reed and put the things away. and commenced a piece of worsted work. an Ottoman.—

April 17th To day unpacked a box that come from mother and put my fruit cake in my cake tin and candy in jars. and worked a little on my worsted work. The weather is a very little better to day.

April 18th Had a very plesant day It is getting smoother all the time. I swept my carpet and Daniel put the covering down and I have put away a few more things.

April 19th Been showery all day and very sultry. Caught a large albecore had him for supper. Took out a few more things out of the trunk and put them away.

April 20th It has been a very warm day. I took all my dressed out of my trunk and Daniel hung them on the line till they got aired and good and hot from the sun. I then put them back in the trunk and put some things away in a small trunk. and this evening sewed stops on my clothes to wash to morrow.

April 21st Washed a very large wash to day mostly shore clothes. got through just twelve oclock we had our dinner then I layed down till four oclock did not sleep much to tired. after tea to night had a sick spell. was sick all the evening. It has been a very warm day.

April 22nd Had a very warm night last night and some heavy rain squalls but not much wind. been raining most all the forenoon. raised land about eleven oclock but we are having such light winds that I hardly think we shall get the anchor down to day.

April 23rd This morning daniel was on deck at the peep of day and working the vessel into Anno-Bon. we anchored about nine oclock and some time before the anchor was down there were several natives aboard they were off fishing and see us come aboard. we had not been anchored long before the decks were so full we could hardly get round they brought of some fruit and potatoes and did not go ashore till dark. we have had a noisey day.

April 24th The natives did not get of to the vessel very early. only three or four come before breakfast but after breakfast they commenced to come and such a tribe they all brought some thing. some had a few eggs another small baskets of potatoes and some with pigs and another with some peppers. ance chickens and baskets to sell and of all the noise I ever heard I think they made the

worst. This morning before breakfast they went off with a raft of water casks and come off with them filled before breakfast. after dinner Daniel and I and Dolly went ashore Daniel took a barrel of blush to trade and white cloth. after he got through trading we went to several of the Huts then we walked round a spell then come down to the boat the rollers was coming in quite heavy come all over the stern of the boat before I got in. I got one foot wet but got aboard all right.

April 25th

We had a very heavy Tempest this evening thund was very heavy lightning very sharp and the rain come down in torrents and rained all night and every thing is wet enough on deck this morning it has been cloudy all day. have not had so many natives aboard to day. Daniel and the mates was over the side of the vessel tarring and corking the sides getting ready to paint been over there all day. no trading going on to day a very long day.

April 26th This forenoon daniel says guess we will go ashore so I got my hat and started. when we got ready to land a heavy roller come and broke over the stern of the boat where I sat wetting me all over head to right back aboard the vessel and change my clothes and then started again and this time landed nicely. The Star-board watch had liberty to day. we stayed ashore till most three oclock. went to the priest house and to Tom Flamblingtons and then went and sat down on the grass by the shore and watched the native boys in the rollers on surf boards It was a sight to see them come in on the boards when a big roller come. Mr Davis come and sat down with us to see them.

April 27th We had more rain last night, but we are having a beautiful day. I fixed seven plants to day put new dirt to them and washed quite a wash am feeling very tired to night. Daniel has worked over the side about all day to day finding places where the worms have got in and putty in new pieces of boards. and sent off a raft to get water been very busy to day. natives aboard same as usual.

April 28th

This forenoon helped daniel strain lime juice in bottles fixed one plant, and filled a bottle with peppers and finished off a dress for the Governor. and after dinner we went ashore and they had a dance for us Had a house all trimmed up with braided palm leaves and

curtains hung up inside of the house and front of the curtain were three native boys beating time with the music that they had in back of the curtain these boys had long waving polls there was hundreds of natives all round this house and all to once the curtain fell the drums commenced to beat and fired of guns and they all commenced to dance young and old large and small and sing Hallelu-jeh. and our little Dolly was so frightned I thought he would have fits daniel went of with him and put his feet in water and wet his head and then I took him and went over to Tom Hamblintons house and stayed till they got through. then went of to the vessel time enough for tea. I had three Chickens given me and daniel had one and cocoanuts and I bought some blackeyed susans. we had a great time of it.

April 29th

This morning a few natives come of not many and only stayed a short time. I sweept up my room and put things up some and washed and dressed before dinner and after dinner went ashore and I went into the church they were having services and daniel went to see the Governor and see if he could do any thing for him but found him very sick did not know what to do for him. Then we went to walk up the mountains a little ways to Tom hamlintons garden saw the pine-apples growing and the palm trees and some thing they call Went into one house when we come back Tom Hosters an old man. Then went and sat down on the grass by the beach and drinked green cocoanuts and eat them with a spoon. Got aboard the vessel about four o'clock. The Lar-board watch had liberty to day. They had what they call feast ashore to day. all drinking palm wine.

April 30th

This forenoon daniel went ashore to buy wood. I had the head ache and did not go. but after dinner my head felt better and he was going for more wood so I went ashore went to three different houses and then went and sat down under a shed where it was cool and drinked cocoanuts I carried a spoon ashore with me so had a nice time eating the cocoanuts. we got aboard about five o'clock and tired enough.

May 1st

This morning the decks were full of natives with all kinds of stuff to sell for they knowed we were going to sail

to day so all was anxious to get a little more cloth or tobacco. all was hub-bub and confusion. and our gang was cleaning out the stern boat going to put it where the waist boat is and put the waist-boat over the stern. taking every thing out of the boat filled the quarter all up and with the decks full of natives made it hard work to get round. The news come aboard that the Governor was about eleven oclock so the priest made them all go ashore but three or four. After dinner daniel took one ashore to see him buryed. I went up and see him to his house he was laying on the ground in the middle of the room. They have no floors to there houses, they sead he was all dressed in a suit of clothes but they had wound him all up in white cloth had his head all served up in cloth and over his eyes and chin all could see of his face was his mouth and nose I then went to the priest house a few minutes and then to Tom Hamblintons. they were dancing and fireing guns and Dolly was so afraid that I stoped to Tom Hamblintons house with him while Daniel went and see them awhile then we took a walk out towards the church and Daniel took dolly and went of beyond the church as he was so afraid of the guns. then I went over to the Governors to see them take him out of the house they took him out and put him on some thing looked like a crib-bedstead when they took him out they fired a gun and then started for the church with hundreds of natives following on dancing and four men took up the Corpse and danced all the way to the church with it. When getting within about twenty yards of the church two natives dressed all in red with some thing in their hands looked like a Tomahawk ran with all their might till they got to the large church doors which were put back and they struck with both ends of the long pole at tomahawk on there doors both at the same time and then run back and met the procession. twice they went throw with that. When they got to the church they fired of more guns then took the corpse inside of the church and set it on the ground in the middle of the church there being no floor to the church. Graves all over the church, The Priest prayed over him they then took him up and brought him up towards the alter where the grave was dug. The priest baptized the grave and then one man took hold the white cloth at his head and another hold of the cloth at his feet. they put two ropes across the grave with men holding on the ends of them. they layed him across the ropes and lowes

ed him down letting go and letting him drop at last into the grave his last resting place. There was a large curtain hung in front of the altar and when they lowered him the curtain droped and the guns fired they then began to shovel the dirt in as fast as they could. The wife has to take leave of a husband before they take him to the grave, the rest of the relatives can stand round the grave. I saw them digging the grave. They bury one family right in one place one above the other. and while they were digging this grave they throwed up a lot of human bones and put them in a basket. I asked them what they would do with them they said they had a large hole just beyond the church up among the trees where they put them all. among the bones throwed up was a small violin they said the mans bones that had just been taken up used to play that violin so they buryed it with him. This funeral was the strangest scene with the women dressed in all colors of clothes and also the men that they had got from different ships. Some had on woolen masks with hair on them making themselfs look hideous had several drums and tin pails and tin pans and boxes. Such a Hub-bub I dont think I ever heard the men and women crying and screeching. The boat come for us at three oclock and they were just going to put the Governar in the grave so daniel put Daly in the boat and come up to the church and see them put him in and then we come down to the beach and got into the boat and off to the vessel Tom Hamblenton come off with with us. we had no more than got aboard before a number of Canoes come along side one had the priest. they all had to shake hands and say good bye and wish us all the good things passable.

May 2nd

Pleasant and very warm this morning but commenced to rain before ten oclock and thunder. we are having a miserable day I have a cold and sore throat and feeling about sick. a Fin-back whale seen about a mile and a half off. We have had a bad day thunder all day with rain and blowed hard

May 3rd

I felt so sick could hardly get up this morning my cold dont seem any better. a Merchant vessel seen this morning It has been very rugged most of the day. but to night it is almost calm

May 5th

Nothing seen yesterday but to day have seen a fin-back whale and grampus and porpoises It is a very

1791

warm day. Daniel took my sewing chair up in the room on deck and I shelled a jar full of tamerinds and knit some edging

May 6th

I have wrote in my journal all day and this evening played the accordeon. my cold has about left me.

May 7th

A pleasant day. a nice breeze been knitting edging.

May 8th

A strong breeze. been working on worsted work all day nothing been seen.

May 12th

Nothing seen the last three days. Had a good breeze getting along finely. Last night the wind was so strong that it split the main sail and quite bad too. To day finished of the bird on the Ottoman next week comes the flowers to work. Daniel drawed me an anchor for my card Album.

May 13th

A fine Sabbath day but I have felt sick all day. but this afternoon and evening made on anchor of flowers in my card Album and read a little so the day has passed away

May 14th

A pleasant day and daniel and I washed a large wash got through first before twelve o'clock. the officers and boys have been mending the main sail been all day. a merchant Brig seen from mast head and black fish [illegible] last night I am threatened with a fever. feel quite sick

May 18th

Since I wrote last I have been quite sick, although it has been only a short time. Sat up yesterday for the first time since monday night but did not sit long. nine vessels reported from mast head to day We have had nasty disagreeable day rained about all day.

May 20th

It has rained hard all day. been a dark dismal day and a long one too. I went out to dinner to day.

May 21st

I had a sick spell this morning was quite sick for a while did not get up till ten o'clock. We got the trade winds to day and are going along quite fast. I have felt sick all day and very weak.

May 22nd

I had a poor night. did not sleep but very little. Daniel would

not let me wash. done it himself. a merchant vessel seen this morning and another this afternoon and black-fish they caught a porpoise after tea to night. the steward killed a pig to day

May 23rd

Had a plesant day and a gavel breeze. I have been working worsted work all day the Otterman. a large steamer passed us in the night last night bound into the south-west.

May 24th

A warm plesant day with a moderate breeze a merchant Brig seen to day and black-fish [illegible] worked on worsted work all day.

May 25th

Cloudy this morning but soon cleared up and we have had a plesant day. The schooner has been leaking the last few weeks, but not bad. Cannot find the leak.

May 26th

a large ship seen of deck and black-fish [illegible] also porpoises and a shark I worked worsted work all day and this every mended clothes. It has been rough most all day.

May 27th another plesant day. This morning fixed my birds sweept my room up and daniel has read aloud to me most all day. this evening put some card pictures in my album.

May 28th

Had rain squalls this morning, but daniel worked and it cleared up so the clothes dryed. two little pigs born to day. Daniel had a large pog killed to day and felt very sorry for they found four little ones in her. If he had known would not had her killed. a Bark seen to day.

May 29th

A strong breeze part of the day. This forenoon went on deck to see the little pigs they are as black as coals. Daniel brought up my chair and I sat a while on deck. three vessels seen one from of deck with her main top gallent-mast gone it was a Bark. I am feeling miserable every day. dont seem to get my strength.

May 31st

Plesant day, strong breeze. finished of the flowers on the otterman to day. a merchant Bark passed us this morning.

May 30th

I would liked very much to been at home to day as it is Decoration day. squally this morning. a merchant vessel seen.

June 1st The month of may has passed at last. It has been a long month to me. This morning a Brigedine passed us I went on deck got up into the boat to have a look at her this was right after breakfast the was a very pretty vessel looked like new Daniel read he see a lady aboard with the aid of glasses. We have had a strong breeze and this afternoon it has commenced to be rugged. Daniel has read to me most of the day.

June 2nd Rain Squalls this morning. Had a very rugged night the vessel rolled and pitched terrably and it has been bad all day but for all the bad weather I sat on deck a couple of hours in my room

June 3rd a nice pleasant Sabbath day. I have been writing in my Journal and this evening I put a few pictures in my card Album. I feel so miserable I suppose it is on account of the bad weather we have had. Nothing at all been seen to day.

June 4th It has been one of the finest days I ever saw. Daniel washed this morning. I took my bed curtains and washed them down in the cabin have had a beautiful drying day. They have been breaking out to day for flour. Beans. Hard-bread. Petroleum Pickled Onions. Butter &c To night after tea passed a Turtle If they had known it time enough could struck him over the side of the vessel. I have felt very bad all day.

June 5th another one of the fine days. This morning between four and five o'clock raised whales. Daniel got up went right to mast-head but they proved to be Fin-back whales but while we were eating breakfast they raised another lot and Daniel went to mast-head again and soon found out they were Sperm whales and at ten o'clock lowered all three boats and before twelve o'clock Mr Coon boat-Steerer had struck and he got along side with him about

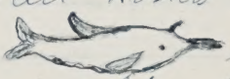
two o'clock and took up his boat and went to mast-head and stayed a while. he thought he see a chance to get another so come down and lowered again but he did not Succeed in captuning another and the other boats did not get any The whales left in great haste. The boats all got aboard between four and five o'clock and they got the the jaws in before Supper. got through supper about seven

oclock. guess he will make about forty bbls.

June 6th ""

A lovely day for cutting in the whale. Daniel was up and on deck at the peep of day they took the junk and case in on deck before breakfast. had breakfast between eight and nine oclock got the body in about eleven oclock. bailed the Case this afternoon and commenced to cut up blubber got the try-works to going and the mincing machine It has been Calm about all day and very warm. The junk and Case is the largest we have taken in on deck the voyage Lat 27.45 Long 46.30.

June 7th ""

We have had a very warm day and Calm the water looks like glass. They are getting along finely with the whale Has been all kinds of things seen to day. Grampus and porpoise  Sharks and dolphin and a spar The Carcass was seen this afternoon only a short distance from the vessel so we have not gone far Since yesterday. I have been on deck considerable to day

June 8th ""

We have had it rough and tumble to day. got through trying out this forenoon and I am glad for them It is such bad weather a Merchant Bark going into the south-west- seen to day from of deck.

June 9th ""

They have stowed down the oil to day this forenoon and there was forty-two bbls and some gallons. Daniel has been on deck all the forenoon among the work. we have had a strong breeze all day. To night while drinking tea raised whales Daniel went right to mast-head but soon found out they were humpback whales. If they had been Sperm I would have been to take to get them.

June 10th ""

This morning went up in my room on deck and took out the books and papers that were in the lounge for they were all wet and dryed them and gave some to the crew and Officers. Raised a vessel just before dinner. When Mr davis come down from aloft to dinner he said it was a whaling schooner. so after dinner went on deck put up the books and papers come down below fitted up my room and we changed our clothes and

between four and five oclock we see a boat coming it was Capt. Rose with his wife schooner Charles W. Morse They were both Portugese but we had a plesant time togeather they staged till between eight and nine oclock would staged later but it come up so rugged they thought they better go. Daniel gave her a small pig she wanted one so bad and two jars of pickles and I gave her some cloth and a can of figgs and a paper of crackers and some candy and a large bundle of picture papers. I was very tired when she went away I find I am not strong. The Capt brought us one new Bedford paper and Mr Coon got one so we got a little news from home Lat 28. Long 49.

June 11th

Daniel did not wash to day it was so rugged and the wind has blowed so hard. I have been picking up things and putting away after our gam. sewed a little.

June 12th

Daniel washed this forenoon and washed up my room on deck and I washed down the cabin stairs and washed out a few peaces. have not done much sewing been busy at one thing and another all day. Raised a whale this morning think it was the Bark Wave Capt. Briggs but did not gam to much wind Lat 28.40 Long 47.40.

June 13th

Raised another whaling bark this morning the Eliza Adams but it was such a nice day for whaling such a good breeze that daniel did not think it best to gam he went to mast head and I went on deck to my room and sat all the forenoon and sewed. It has been nice and warm to day in my room on deck for we are on the right track so the wind dont blow in there. I would liked to seen Mrs Howland and put a letter aboard for mother for they go home next month. I finished a letter to mother to day Fin back been seen.

June 14th

another plesant day with a strong breeze. Daniel went to mast head this forenoon see humpback. I have been sewing and sweep up the carpet and daniel had the boys to wash the covering that goes over the carpet got it dry and after tea daniel nailed it down. Daniel read to me this evening.

June 17 It has been quite rough to day I have tryed to write in my journal but did not make out much. Sat up in the boat a while after tea. Grampus seen and three vessels a Back which we thought was a whales coming down to us. I began to fix up my room a little when they found out it was a merchant vessel but it spoilt my afternoon nape The other two vessels were whaleing schooners

June 18 th
A very warm day. had very light winds. Daniel did not wash as I had so few peaces. He stood mast head this forenoon and been busy on deck about all day. Two whaling schooners seen this forenoon.

June 16 th
Made a mistake in writing my Journal
a little breeze to day. about ten oclock raised something from mast head thought it was a whale boat. got near enough to it to lower a boat about half past eleven. Daniel went in the boat and the steward taking fish lines with him and grains thinking prehapps they might get a mess of fish. at first daniel thought it might be a boat that was lost a short time ago from the Ships Eliza Adams and the third mate was lost. but when they got to it they found it was a Bow-Spirit of a large vessel and there was a lot of fish round it. they got a large tub of hog-fish and one large dolphin They got back to the vessel at one oclock and we had dinner right away. Nothing else been to seen to day.

June 17 th
Had rain squalls all day and at times blowed very heavy Two schooners seen all day. towards night one run down towards us. I fitted up my room a little and changed my dress and it was raining right down as hard as it could pour but the Capt come aboard and it was Capt Nickerson the schooner G. H. Philips It was about six oclock when he come aboard and he stayed till twelve oclock. brought a lot of late papers New Bedford. Boston and New York. I was very tired when he went. I went to bed as soon as I could after he had gone He head if it had been any other vessel but us he should not gamed it was so rough. Such bad Weather.

June 20th ..... It has been a very rough day almost impossable to sit or stand. I went to bed and slept all the afternoon I was so tired. I have felt sick all day sitting up so Take and It is so rugged to day. Schooner been in sight all day. Daniel says at the supper table to night I have got a big cock-roach in my shoe so he takes of his shoes and instead of a roach here was a large Sandpeade in the toe of his shoe he killed him in a hurry. he had not bite him for all he kept his toes going all supper time

June 21st .....

Quite rugged this morning but has been growing better all day. The G. H Phillips run down to us after dinner and Daniel changed his clothes and went aboard about one oclock I sent the Capt a few books and papers and a small peace of fruit cake. after Daniel had gone I sweept up my carpet and washed my lamp Chimneys and then layed down a while and got reshed I got up dusted my room made my bed and changed my dress and went on deck to see the mate Mr Dyer who had come aboard of us Mr Coon and he come down in the cabin a little while. after supper I lit my lamps made a pitcher of lemonade and got out a saucer of Candy and another of small crackers and my album and then went on deck and asked them down and they come down staying till they sat the lights aboard the Phillips which was half past eleven I bid Mr Dyer good night and he went aboard and I come down below and picked up some of the things and put them away and I heard the boat coming so went to the head of the stairs and see them come aboard. The Capt sent a large basket full of things to me send It was a May basket in June. sent six bottles of porter three boxes of Sardines half a dozen Bermuda onions. seven little English limes done up in papers three cans of tomatoes I had to take them all out before I went to bed if It was late. Then we jetted for bed I did not get to sleep till between one and two oclock. It is moon-light and quite smooth to night The mate took a letter for me going to mail It to mother for they get home before we do.

June 22nd .....

A lovely warm day with just breeze enough to go along finely. I feel bad enough after my gam. I got so sleepy

17 2

went to bed this forenoon had a nape. The schooner is in sight. but nothing else been seen to day To night the boys hauled in a bot of gulf weed on deck and picked of some of the Insects and put them in a bucket and brought them for me to look at. I got a bottle and put some rum in it and put some of all the different kinds in. Some of them were strange looking things.

June 23rd ,,,,,

I sat in my room on deck all the forenoon and pateched clothes and after dinner daniel says there is a whaling schooner coming towards us and so instead of coming down below and having a nape I come down and primed up a little and changed my dress. They could not make out who it was till we see him coming in the boat and then see it was Capt,,,, Bourne of the Golden City we were glad enough to see him he brought us a peace of fresh pork He stayed till after twelve o clock I got into my bed as soon as possable after he went. but did not get to sleep till between one and two o clock

June 24th ,,,,,

a nice bright pleasant Sabbath morning. I hurryed round this morning and made my bed and straightened things out round for Capt,,,, Bourne was coming aboard to spend the day with us. He come aboard to get some old Cutting falls that daniel gave him. He brought daniel three bottles of liquor We had a very nice yarn all day and evening till about half past ten o clock and he bid us good bye.

June 25th ,,,,,

a fine day and a good breeze. I am feeling rather dull to day after our long yarn of yesterday. A Shark seen.

June 26th ,,,,,

another pleasant day with fast wind enough. porpoises and grampus. and the schooner

June 27th ,,,,, another good day. daniel stood mast head as he does most every forenoon and when he come down plained some boards to make him a small tool chest I have been busy sewing. knitting and crocheting I had a sick spell last night and am feeling poorly to day.

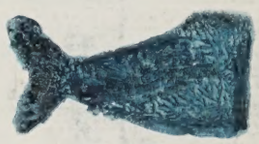
a schooner seen to day think it was the Golden City Capt Bourne

June 28th

More good weather. two schooners seen to day. think one was Capt Bourne and the other Capt Mckerson. not sure. That is all that has been seen to day.

June 29th

a good day and quite a breeze. between ten and eleven o'clock raised Sperm whales and at eleven o'clock lowered all three boats. whales going quick chased all day. come aboard at half past seven in the evening with no whale and hungry and tired enough. saw a schooner of deck don't know who she was Lat 29.30 Long 50.00



June 30th

The last day of june so the months roll round it will not be a great while before we shall be starting for home. Daniel washed this forenoon and I washed out some peaces down in the Cabin. Two schooners been in sight I could see them of deck. Think one was Capt Bourne, don't know who the other one was. Have also seen a Merchant Bark. Daniel sent a boat to her with letters and I was glad enough to get one started for home to mother. The Bark was Norwegan from bound to Arendal her name was Peter Lund. Have not had much wind to day and it has been very warm. Have seen nothing of the whales

July 1st

A fine day with light airs. Raised a whales a schooner the first thing this morning Think it was the Swift Capt Roberts. Should had a gam but I was most sick abed so Daniel steared off. I have most out to keep round. wrote some in my Journal.

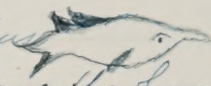
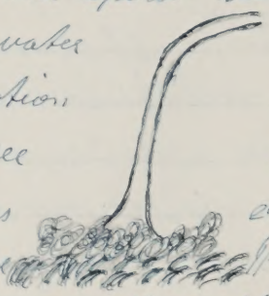
July 2nd

A very warm day. no wind of any account the sails are slatting. I have been busy all day knitting and sewing same as usual. sat up in the boat to night after tea and worked worsted work. I stayed on deck later then usual to night it was so warm. See a bottle in the water to day Daniel has been to work on his little chest.

July 3rd

A nice little breeze this morning. Daniel Stowel must head and see Seamps and porpoise. The steward

killed a pig this afternoon so we could have some to morrow on the Fourth.

July 4th ..... I suppose they have a great time to home to day. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon I was in hopes he would raise whales and get them to day as we got one last Fourth but see nothing but porpoises and Grampus  but got at dinner time saw a large water spout saw the long spout reach from the Clouds to the water  It was very plain The water was in great Commotion It was about four miles from us but we could see the water boiling up with the eye I got my glasses and went to the head of the stairs and watched It till it finished We had some thing on the Fourth that they did not have at home. a steamer seen in the distance towards night. I have been cutting a Calico dress that mother sent me Had roast pig for dinner with stuffing and dryed apples sauce Have had a beautiful day.

July 5th ..... More good weather and more wind to day. I have been as busy as a bee basting up my sapper. Had a rape this afternoon and it was well that I did for right after supper raised a Bark and it was the Wave. Capt Briggs he come aboard about six o'clock and stayed till twelve and when he went I was so tired I could hardly get ready for bed. He told daniel that he would like to give me some Irish potatoes and if daniel would send a boat would give me some. so when he got ready to go went in one of our boats he sent two baskets full. buckets instead of baskets and a bundle of picture papers. We had a very plesant gam with the Captain.

July 6th ..... A good nice breeze and a plesant day. Have seen our friend. raised some thing after dinner thought it was Carcass but was not quite sure so daniel kept the vessel of for it thought it might be a dead whale. but it proved to be a carcass I have not done a very good days work to day to tired after our gam

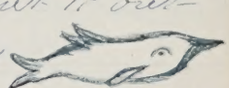
July 17th .....

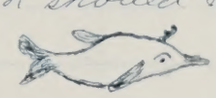
Daniel done the washing this forenoon had a splendid drying day. daniel put the top on the sewing machine and I have been knitting To night sat up on the boat a while. porpoise seen

July 8th a beautiful sabbath-day. I wrote a while in my journal this forenoon then put some pictures in my card album Daniel reading to me the while. Not a thing seen to day and it has been a very warm day with very little wind but quite a little breeze sprung up this evening which is refreshing after such a warm day.

July 9th We seem to have nothing but good weather most to good for our business. do not have wind enough to get round Daniel stood mast head and I cleaned the closet airing the clothes that hang up in it. Have knit some edging and worked worsted work. Grampus seen.

July 10th We expect to be at home three months from to day. Oh what a happy day that will be to me if I find my mother all right. I took my work and sat in the room on deck all the forenoon. They are painting the paint work on the quarter deck to day and the line-tub covers and tool chests. Potatoes pen and my home out-side. have had very light airs almost a dead calm at times. been very warm to day. Grampus and a peace of squid and any quantity of gulf-weed every thing but the sperm whale.

July 11th Another very warm day. They have been painting on the quarter again to day putting the blue stripe round. Mr Coon painted a jar for me light cream color. I have knit edging and crocheted on a tidy and worked worsted work and marked out a bracket-pattern for daniel and cut it out and then marked it on black walnut. Grampus  and a peace of squid. wish we might see the sperm whale that eats the squid.

July 12th A large steamer seen this morning. I went on deck after breakfast and away in the distance I could see this very large steamer with four mast. I should liked so much to seen her closer to. porpoises seen. 

July 13th We have had a very warm day. a Merchant-Bark seen and to night after tea saw a bird and we had a heavy shower which cleared the air of some making it cooler. I thought I should not get on deck for my walk as usual but it cleared up beautiful. I have been to work on a calico wrapper to day.

July 14th Daniel washed this morning. I was in hopes they would get a whale to day for it is my birth day. They got one both birth days I have been aboard here till to day. We have had a fine day but nothing been seen.

July 15th Wrote in my Journals and put cards in my album. It is not as smooth to day as it has been but pleasant. played the Accordeon this evening.

July 16th They have been breaking out for provision this forenoon. a nice pleasant day but the vessel has pitched quite bad. nothing seen. I dont know as it is for us to get another whale.

July 17th It warm day and a good breeze. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon same as usual and saw a turtle he has been making me a bracket. I have been making button holes working on several peaces of work. All seem to be low spirited about not seeing whales. The time is going so fast and no oil.

July 18 Daniel is getting along nicely with the bracket. I sat on deck a while but a shower come up I went into the house and after the rain which was quite heavy come below. Had another heavy shower about nine o'clock this evening.

July 19th Nothing but a few flying fish been seen to day. I have been busy all day sewing on different things. Daniel finished the Bracket to night.

July 20th More good weather. nothing been seen but a few fish the Steward caught one small one. Daniel commenced a writing desk to day

July 21st I had a poor night did not sleep much it was so warm and I felt so bad. Daniel washed this morning. I finished a calico dress to night. raised two schooners towards night one boiling so it seems there is whales round here some where.

July 22nd A beautiful day but I am feeling miserable I tryed to put some cards in my album but did not make out much layed down this forenoon and again this afternoon. The first thing this morning Mr Stetson the third mate woke me up speaking to Daniel and I woke him up he said that one of the Schooners was coming towards us Daniel went right

on deck and it was Capt Nickerson of the S. H. Phillips so daniel come down changed his clothes and went aboard a little past five got back between nine and ten oclock The Capt sent me a few Onions and a stone from Assention He had taken an eighty barrel whale. The vessel come near enough so I waved my hanker-chief to the mate Mr Dyer after Daniel got aboard the vessel come clost to us again so I had a chance to wave my hanker-chief to the Captain. To night after tea they said the other schooner was coming towards us so I changed my dress and in a short time the boat was along side and it was Capt Baxter of the Schooner he was a man along in years. we had never meet with him before he stayed till a little past nine oclock. we had a pleasant gam. he was only a short time from home

July 23 2d

Both Schooners in sight to day. It seems pleasant to see sails and know there is some one round. have not seen any thing else to day. was in hopes it would be our turn to see whales to day. all hands are getting anxious about getting the oil for the time is going so fast. I finished of my Ottoman to day and I am very glad for it has been quite a long job

July 24 th

A year ago to day got a whale. but no such good luck this year to day for us a Merchant Bark and two Schooners seen to day one we call Nickerson and the other Baxter. I commenced some bosom sheets for daniel to day. The weather is some what rough.

July 25 th

Good weather but the vessel is pitching very bad Daniel went to mast head but was so sick had to come down. my head has felt bad all day. The weather does not agree with me two schooners seen to day

July 26 th

Better weather to day. I have worked a good part of the day on my sewing machine trying to get it to stitch good but could not make it out. one schooner in sight to night. This evening the steward come to the head of the stairs and brought me a frame that Bismore had made for me of three

different kinds of wood. It is very pretty. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon then worked on his writing desk and this evening read aloud to me.

July 27th 1880

We have had a very warm day. so uncomfortable hardly a breath of air. a peace of squid and dolphin seen to day. hope it will be the Sperm whale to morrow. have worked on the sewing machine most of the day but could not get to going.

July 28th 1880

A very warm morning. The water looks like a sheet of glass but in a few hours a little breeze sprung up which we are very thankful for. but it has been a dreadful warm day. Daniel washed this morning and I washed out a few pieces down in the Cabin as the wash boat. after daniel got through went to work on his desk. While eating dinner heard a faint cry from mast-head and as soon as we finished dinner daniel went to mast head and found out it was sperm whales and at one o'clock lowered all three boats and about two o'clock Mr Davis boat-steerer struck and got a whale and at half past four o'clock all boats come aboard but only had this one little whale Mr Davis boat-steerer struck a whale but the iron drew and Daniel got near enough but they were so far under water could not reach them with an iron. There were quite a number of whales three different schools as they call it. I felt sorry enough they could get no more for we want oil so bad.

July 29th 1880

Having another very warm day. Daniel was up at day light and they went to work cutting in the whale. It has been a long Sunday. We miss the noise of the mincing machine it broke down while mincing the last whale. They now have to use the mincing knives. About half past five o'clock to night sighted Sperm whales. Two large ones. They lowered two boats but it come dark before they could get to them and it was calm. and the whales stayed down so long that was not much use to lower. but I think if they had had two hours more day light I dont doubt but what one of them would have been made fast along side.

July 30th 1880

We are having very hot weather. They are to work laying out

the whale. was in hopes we should seen the whales again to day. but we have no wind cannot get any whales. Steward caught some fish to night.

July 31st

Another warm day and it makes me almost sick I have been sewing on daniels bosom shirts but its so warm cannot do much. caught more fish to day. Nothing seen a slick calm the last day of July and I am not sorry for I am anxious to get home and see if I cannot get better. I am feely to miserab

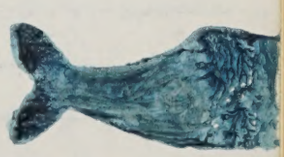
August 1st

Stowed down the oil this forenoon and jest as they struck the bell for two oclock we heard them sing out from mast-head, There blows, and in a very short time lowered all three boats and gave chase. about four oclock the Steward Head he thought one boat was fast but soon told me it was not. They chased as long as they could see them and found it was no use so started for the vessel getting aboard at nine oclock had Supper at half past. They had two irons in one large whale but both drawneed. They come aboard feeling pretty blue after pulling in the hot sun so many hours and then get nothing. Hard Luck, Commenced a tidy to day

August 2nd

Light airs. I feel sorry for if we had a breeze might possibly see the whales again. It seems as though it was not for us to get another whale. I have been working on a shirt and tidy and Edging. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon and then worked a little on his writing desk. This evening helped me put in the fringe into a tidy that I finished Tuesday night. I have had a bad day. dont see any good days now. Felt sick all the time

August 3rd Daniel waked me up getting up this morning Head they were crying out from mast-head There blows, so he went on deck as soon as possable and had all hands to get breakfast and then lowered all three boats and pulled all day long in the hot sun getting back aboard the vessel about half past seven with no whale The whales were shy could not get near enough to them to strike. The men were all tired out and burnt up with the hot sun. This is some more of our bad luck. It has been a long day to me. I have knit edging and worked on tidy and read a little.



August 4th A nice breeze till between twelve and one o'clock then all the wind died out to a dead calm. Daniel washed the clothes this morning and I washed Dolly. After dinner they were catching fish so I went up and caught six they were a small kind of fish. It has been the warmest afternoon we have had since we have been aboard here.

August 5th This morning sat a long time to the table after breakfast and Sanford and Joe the boat-steaers got out a box of feather flowers to divide them and they let me look at them and when they had divided them Joe gave me a pretty wreathe and Sanford a bunch of them. Then Sanford got out some types to print with and he let me take them and Daniel and I set them and marked some hanker-chiefs for both of us. We bothered with them till ten o'clock. We are having an awful warm day the water looks like glass no wind. See a lot of fish all round the vessel they were not so large as a porpoise but looked like them. The sailors call them puffing pigs for they come up and only blow once and then go down and come up and blow again. A merchant-vessel seen in the distance. I have awake most of the day. It is to warm to do any thing.

August 6th Have had a breeze most all day. but for all that it has been very warm down in the Cabin. a Merchant Brig passed us close to this morning just at day light that is all that has been seen to day. They have been putting water down the hole to trim the vessel.

August 7th Have had a breeze all day. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon They have been to work all day putting more water the hole. I lined and bound daniel a straw hat and daniel is making a mat and I picked some of it out for him. I have worked on several peaces of work to day. This evening It is blowing with squalls of rain

August 8th This morning about half past four. Sanford the boat-steaer waked me up calling daniel. It was a steamer on our lee-bow It was very dark and rainy but the clouds broke away and could see the lights in the steamers cabin. Daniel has put more yarns in the mat and I have picked some of them open sewed and knit. Nothing been seen. rain squalls

August 9 th Have not had so much wind Two whaling schooners and a Merchant vessel in the distance. Caught a few small fish to day

August 10 th

Almost a Calm. very little air. Daniel went to mast-head but before he went up they raised two whaling schooners and a whaling Brig and one had her boat down and Daniel thought for whales so had two of our boats lowered but after a while made out the Brig to be the D. A. Small and Daniel come down. from mast-head said he thought that Capt Currans boat was coming and that he and his wife was coming to spend the day and Sure enough it was them got aboard of us about eleven oclock stacked at Seven oclock and had a spell of ten miles and the Sun was very hot. She brought me a Fruit Cake all frosted with pink Sugar on it and a can of apsocots and a package of Avena. We had a nice time together and they stayed till nine oclock their vessel was ony a short distance from us when they went aboard for we had a little breeze towards night. The Steward killed one of our little pigs and we had him for supper

August 11 th

We had a nice little breeze this morning The arrangements were if Calm we were to go aboard of the D. A. Small. But I could not go for I fainted away at the breakfast table and was real sick could not eat any thing then I had another spell this forenoon I went to fold up my table cloth that they used yesterday and here inside of it was a great big Centipide I dropped the cloth and ran into the forward cabin and the Steward went and killed him. See the Brig in the distance and a large merchant ships passed us and two merchant vessels besides have been seen. I am feeling real sick and weak to night.

August 12 th

A pleasant day and a good breeze but have seen nothing I have had a poor day. Wrote a little in my Journal and put a few pictures in my Card Album. Have not felt hardly able to sit up.

August 13 th

another one of the good days for whaling but the rolls and tumbles about most to much for comfort. I have sat in my

room on deck most all day working on a lady. They have been mending the Main-Sail to day; another day gone and nothing seen.

August 14th
More good weather, nothing seen. Daniels been working on his writing desk. I finished of a black lady and commenced another. We are having beautiful moon-light evenings wish I was at home.

August 15th
This forenoon cut out a rapper, got it all cut before dinner This afternoon went on deck worked on my lady.

August 16th
This morning when Daniel went on deck he come to the gang way says there is a sail in sight not far of. I finished dressing and went to the head of the stairs and here she was about a mile and a half of. after breakfast took my work went on deck. I see a large bird fly by the vessel and they raised a barrel from mast head. and this afternoon raised another This afternoon tacked up dress and worked on the lady. Cannot get the corner right and am afraid I never shall. It is rugged to day.

August 17th
a plesant day but rough and humble. nothing seen but a Merchant vessel in the distance.

August 18th
This morning daniel went to washing. I have felt so sick all day have not done much. picked out my black lady could not get the corner right and commenced another pattern. Daniel worked on his writing a while, and to night while at the tea table they raised whales. Daniel went right to mast head and in a short time lowered two boats The whales come close to the vessel and Daniel come down from mast head and lowered but just as they got to them. down they went all they wanted was an hour or two of day light and I think they would have got several whales. I do hope we shall see them to morrow and get some. It is so discouraging to see them so often and cannot get them.

August 19th
a plesent day. Nothing seen. I have been miserable all day. made out to get a few pictures in my card Album.

August 20th
a nice breeze all day but cannot see nothing of the whales

I stitched up my rapper and ironed a table cloth. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon and worked on his writing desk another day gone by and nothing been seen.

August 21st ....

a beautiful day with a good breeze. A peace of squid seen to day. I ran on deck and just got a glimpes at it. Mr Davis caught three large Dolphin this afternoon time enough so we had some for supper. I have been working on my rapper to day and Daniel on his writing desk

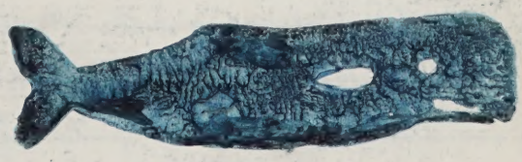
August 22nd ....

This morning I was awakened by the cry we love to hear so well (Thar blows) I waked daniel up this was between five and six oclock. All hands got breakfast as soon as it could be got ready. Lowered the boats quarter to mine and at half past ten daniels boat was fast to one

He got aboard and got the whale made fast at twelve oclock. The other boats still kept on chasing the whales but could not get to them. I got my dinner at twelve oclock, Mr Coon got aboard so we had dinner and supper at quarter past four. Mr Davis got along side about the time we had finished supper and as it was his turn to eat to the second table made it all right. They commenced cutting in as soon as all had their suppers. got it all cut in about half past seven. I have worked on my rapper part of the day my lady the other. a merchant-vessel seen towards night.

August 23rd ....

a fine day with a good breeze. Been to work on the blubber. This afternoon about quarter to four oclock raised white water and in a short time pronounced them sperm whales lowered two boats Lar-board and Star-board boats and Daniel and the Steward stoped to mast-head about six oclock Mr Coons boat was fast between six and seven got him along side he was some larger then the one got yesterday. I am so glad they are getting oil.



August 24th ....

a nice pleasant day for cutting in. Daniel was called at half past five and that waked me so I got up for I did not want them to keep the table waiting for me. got the whale all in at ten oclock. we miss the noise of the mincing machine very much. I am in hopes there will be

forty bbls of the two whales. The Steward Steward caught a Dolphin after tea. I went on deck this forenoon to see the jaw of the whale which was deformed it crooked round just like a hook and was not quarter as long as a whales jaw usualy is looked strange enough. I looked over the side to see the whale and I saw two of the largest sharks I think I ever saw.

August 25th ....

We are having fine weather for our business. They will get all through with the oil to night before twelve o'clock I have been stitching on my rapper. found I had cut both sleves for one arm which was very trying as I had got them both finished ready to sit in.

August 26th .....

It has been a good day but I have not been on deck much it is so greasey and warm. I have been writing in my journal most of the day. To night after tea they put down some oil. Mr Davis has been mending his boat about all day. Dont seem much like Sunday. Daniel has been copying a peace about Napoleon that I got in Saint Helena I went on deck a little while to night. This evening plaged the accordeon for a change.

August 27th .....

Stowing down the rest of the oil The two whales made forty seven bbls. so I got my wish. Mr Coon is mending his boat where the whale brake it. I finished my second calico dress to day a log seen to day.

August 28th .....

Daniel washed this morning and gave the boys a wash day I finished a black tidy. we are having a good day but not any thing seen.

August 29th .....

I commenced daniel a smoking cap to day and he has sat on it in the cover of the writing desk which looks very pretty. The officers and the boys have been patching the try-sail. I have sat on deck most all day.

August 30th ....

Cleaning paint work round on the vessel. a large merchant ship seen

August 31st ....

The last day of august and I cannot say that I am sorry that the month has gone. Daniel finished of the writing

35

deck to day. I sat up on deck about all day again to day.

September 1st

I am so thankful that this month has rolled round at last for we start for Home Sweet Home this month. Had a tempest in the night last night one clap of thunder was very heavy and the lightning was very sharp. I finished of the band of daniels smoking cap to day. Daniel washed this morning and gave the bags a wash day.

September 2nd

This morning I was worked up with a stir and bustle on deck. to find daniel gone on deck and the next thing I heard them lowering boats. then I heard daniel tell them to hoist and swing his boat. I knew they had raised whales and that he was coming down from mast head to go down in the boat. before I got dressed and on deck Mr Coons boat steaven had struck a whale. he got him made fast along side about nine oclock he was a very small one: Daniel and Mr Davis chased as long as there was any chance at all then gave up and come aboard had breakfast about eleven oclock. They got the staging out and tackle up before daniel got here. They commenced to cut in right after breakfast or dinner, and cut him in in forty minutes. a beautiful forenoon but began to rain about three oclock and we had quite a heavy tempest and once it rained very heavy. I have wrote about all day in my journal. pasted a few leathers in my scrap book to night I am very glad we got the whale but with it might been larger or some more small ones.

September 3rd

They have been to work all day cutting up and trying out got through to night about half past six oclock. I have marked out a bunch of flowers on the crown of daniels smoking cap and got it most worked. wrote some in my journal this morning to night worked on my lace work

September 4th

Have had a warm day. and calm most of the day a large turtle and grampus seen. been skimming down the oil made eleven bbls

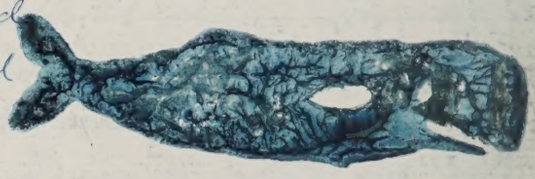
September 5th

Raised whales to day about ten oclock lowered two boat and in a short time Daniel lowered. only one whale

they chased that whale all day but did not get him got aboard about sun down tired and hungry they did not see ony this one lone whale. finished daniels smoking cap and one strip of my lace work.

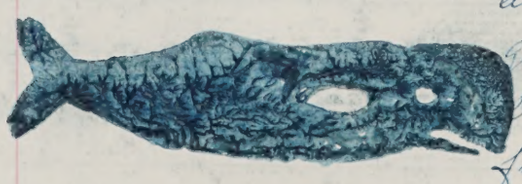
September 6th

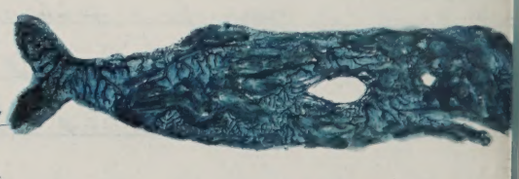
It is a pleasant day with a good breeze raised whales soon after breakfast they lowered the mates and second mates boats. Mr Coons boat got fast to a whale before twelve oclock a small one, and between one and two oclock Daniel lowered and he and Mr Davis chased till between six and seven and then come aboard but had no whale. It has been a long day to me. Mr Coon put a in his whale and tryed to get up with the other boats but gave it up and come along picked up his whale and made it fast along side, I have been busy cutting out night shirts for daniel cut out three and worked on my lace.



September 7th

All hands up at day light cutting and getting in the whale got him in and was eating breakfast at eight oclock. Daniel come down below a little while between eleven and twelve and we heard them holla from mast head There blows, and they were sperm whales ony about two miles off. lowered all three boats right away and between two and three oclock Daniel was fast. Mr Coon come aboard just before ~~eight~~ 3 oclock with no whale then went to Daniel to help him with his whale in a short time they come along side with the whale and made him fast along side then took Daniels boat up and Mr Coon went for Mr Davis and helped him get his whale along side then took up the boats all hands then got supper it was then about five oclock one whale on deck and two along side. guess they have got some thing to do





September 8th

This morning daniel called me when he got up at half past five for we were going to have breakfast at six. so I got right up and dressed so they would not have to wait

for me. I had a poor night. so distressed I could not sleep. got out of bed twice and sat up a while. After breakfast went to cutting in the whales got them in at ten oclock. raised whales again to day at nine oclock. kept running for them and after they got the others in on deck lowered two boats Mr Davis got one and got him along side between one and and two oclock. Mr Coon did not get any The boys have enough to do now and all the rest. we are all glad enough to get them.

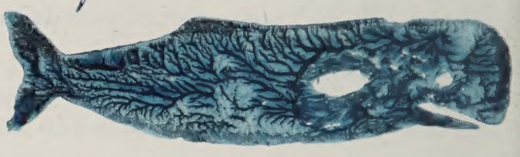
September 9th

A nice day. a good breeze. Have seen no whales to day. raised a vessel this forenoon called it a merchantman. I wrote in my journal most all the forenoon. took a plant up in my room on deck and took of a peace and put in another pot. Every thing is all grease on deck. I layed down this afternoon but could not sleep after I got up I heard them say they thought the vessel was a whaler and in a short time pronounced her to be one and was coming of to us. soon after supper he come right up side of us and it was the Francis Bastow Capt. Reed and Daniel asked him to come aboard and in a few minutes he was aboard of us brought me a bundle of story papers. Stayed till between nine and ten oclock. I retired as soon as possible after he had gone. Gaming tries me very much.

September 10th

A pleasant day with a good breeze. Been stowing down oil this forenoon. about eleven oclock heard them cry out from mast-head. There she breaches. twice before dinner Daniel went to mast head let all the Officers come down to get their dinner and they had only commenced to eat and Daniel holla There blows, There blows and in a couple minuts says get the boats ready and away goes the officers on deck and Daniel come down and they lowered all three boats and started for the whale. There was some each side of the vessel. they had only got a little ways from the vessel before the portugese boy at the wheel says see the whale Missie right side of the vessel so I went and looked over the side and here was one right along side he turned right round and followed after the

vessel and put his head way out of water and looked at the vessel then come right along the other side of the vessel and up with his head again then he went under water just a little ways and I was so afraid he was going of but Mr Davis come round the bows just in the right time the steward hollowed to him and I made signs to him where the whale was and he come right along side of the whale and he knew nothing about it he was so much taken up with the vessel. so Mr Sanford the boat steerer struck him before he was aware any thing was round I had a good sight for they was only about two boats length from the vessel. I see him in all his dieing flurry. That is the only whale they got. he is a small one but better then none they soon had him along side. he was all cut in and on deck before tea had tea between six and seven oclock I have been sewing on daniels night shirts and on my lace work.



September 11th

They are cutting up the blubber and getting the try-works goe again. Daniel has been helping stow down the oil this forenoon The four whales made us sixty bbls. It looks greasy enough on deck. I have been stitching daniels night shirts on the Machine To night finished of a strip of my lace work and commenced another strip. Happy thought only a few weeks more and I shall be in my own dear home.

September 12th

A good day. I have sewed on daniels shirts and on my lace and wrote a little in my Journal. sweeping carpet layed the covering down. A small two masted steamer seen in the distance. I could just discern her mast from of deck.

September 13th Been stowing down oil. Daniel was down in the hole every other thing all the forenoon. he nailed the covering down over the carpet to day. This morning they called Daniel at three oclock said there was a steamer close to. the moon was just sitting. Daniel had the side lights put up and a light over the stern so she kept away from us. She was coming right for us. The last whale made us fifteen bbls the five making seventy five this month. To day is the thirteenth the time goes. It will soon be time for us to go up New Bedford river porpoises been seen to day.

September 14th ..... Been a very warm day like the middle of summer and a slick calm till towards night a little breeze sprang up. Daniel washed got through at ten oclock the boys had a wash day and mend there clothes. porpoises seen and a large Merchant-vessel Bark. I finished of daniel a night-shirt-

September 15th .....

We have had a very disagreeable day rained very hard all the forenoon and blowed at times quite heavy and a bad sea on so the vessel rolls fearfully. but for all the bad weather I commenced packing up some thing to take home. packed two boxes. It made me feel as though I would like to go right home. The vessel passed a spar and they caught two fish had them for tea.

September 16th .....

A good day. but nothing been seen. I have been busy writing in my journal about all day.

September 17th .....

To day I finished of another of Daniels night-shirts all but the buttons and button-holes and worked on my lace work Daniel worked on a mat he is making. He come down in the Cabin to night said he was going to start for home Thursday if he did not see whales. I shall be so glad when we start-

September 18th .....

We have had a very warm day and not much wind. a large Merchant Bark seen to day. I finished another night shirt for Daniel to night. worked on Lace.

September 19th .....

A lovely morning. I had only just got dressed when I heard the cry There blows all hand got breakfast and at half past seven oclock lowered all three boats. twenty minutes to ten one boat fast. half past twelve another boats fast. at two oclock Mr Cox come along side with his whale. Daniel come aboard with no whale. quarter to three they picked up Mr Davis with another whale. Twenty minutes to four we had dinner

The rest did not have any supper but I had a lunch about six oclock. They got one of the whales cut in quarter to six oclock the other will have to lay along side till morning. we are feeling quite proud to night to think we are getting so much oil. we were

going to start for home to morrow but cannot start for some days now. But we are very glad to get the oil a few days wont make much difference. but it will make considerable to the pocket-book Lat 31.00 Long 45.20

September 20th

This morning we were up early had breakfast at six oclock. before I had got my hair combed heard the Cry from aloft (Thre blows) and they see the whale all the forenoon at times. going to the windard very fast. got the whale all in on deck at nine oclock and after dinner raised more whales lowered two boats at two oclock and at half past three got ~~the whale all in on deck~~ Mr Coons boat come along side with a very small whale. Mr Daves got fast but Line and had to cut so we only got this little one. they went to cutting him in as soon as they got the boats on the Cranes had him all in at five oclock. dont think he will make five bbls. When they were down trying to get the whales I went on deck could see them as plain as could be astern of the vessel about two ships length of I have been stitching on the machine about all day.

September 21st

This morning had breakfast at the usual time. a pleasant day. but the sea is a little rough. Raised whales again about eight oclock and at half past nine lowered two boats. ten oclock one boat fast. They did not get aboard till two oclock and had no whales. both boats had been fast. one to an eight or ninty bbl whale all have got long faces to night. Things go so bad.

September 22nd

A large Merchant Bark run of for us to day. We think she thought we were in distress as we did not have our sail out and laying here with such a smoke going from the try-works. but as soon as she got near enough to see what we were. he steared off again. It was an American and a very pretty vessel. They have got through boiling and I am glad for for its getting pretty rough. stowing down more oil to day. I have been stitching on the machine.

September 23rd A bad day. Heavy rain squalls and blows at times very hard. I have made out to write some in my journal and paste some peices in my scrap book. Daniel read to me all the evening.

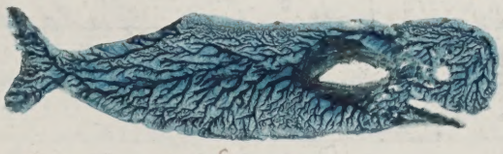
They stowed down the rest of the oil this forenoon. I am glad its all down for the weather is bad enough. We started for home to day but have head winds.

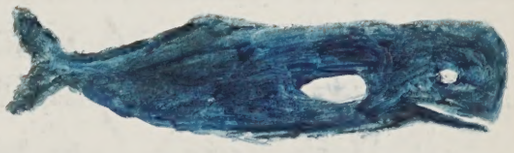
September 24th

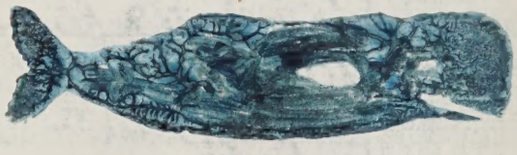
It is very pleasant the sun is shining bright but the sea is very bad indeed and blowing very strong but we have fair winds and that is every thing. Sent down the main top mast this forenoon. a steamer seen this morning. a large merchant Bark this afternoon. I finished of another shirt to day

September 25th

This morning I worked lace a while. Then wrote in my Journal Then commenced to line my basket. Daniel washed this morning got through about ten oclock. Right after dinner raised whales and between one and two oclock lowered all three boats in half an hour they were all three fast. at three oclock Daniel come along side with a good sized whale and at half past three Mr Coon come along with another not quite as large It was half past four before they got to Mr Davis he had a whale a little smaller then the other two. They got the cutting right up and commenced to cut in got the head in and part of the body when it come dark so they could not see to cut. They gave up ten minutes to seven. had supper right away got through quarter to eight. It looks over the side as though we had a school of whales made fast they are all good size and they make quite a [illegible] in the water laying there side by side and [illegible] round. Now if we can only have a few days of good weather to take care of them we shall be all right.







September 26th

This morning we were up at six oclock had breakfast at half past and then they began to cut in the whales and ten minutes past ten they were all in on deck and we made sail again for home. we are 13 hundred and some miles from home. but if we can only have a fair wind we will soon sail over that distance I have been fixing the lines in my basket sheathed a little this morning and wrote some in my journal and worked some on my lace.

September 27th ..... another beautiful day. Having splendid weather for taking care of the oil. To day fast as we got through dinner fast half past twelve the man at mast head cryes out (There blows) Daniel went right up to mast head but the whales were going fast to the windard. but in about an hour raised another school going to the and at quarter to three oclock lowered two boats chased them till they see their was no chance to get any and come aboard getting aboard at half past five oclock had supper at half past six oclock. could see the whales of deck but they would not let them get any wheres near them. It has been a long day to me for daniel was down in the hole this forenoon putting down some of the oil and on deck and to mast head all the afternoon I have been stitching some of the lining to my basket and wrote a little and worked Lace.

September 28th .....

We have had another pleasant day. They got through boiling three oclock this morning and to day been busy putting things away. This forenoon packed another box. stitched more of my lineing for my basket.

September 29th .....

Had no wind last night. light airs to day. A land bird come aboard of us last night about the size of a Canary he was speckled black and white. Beck stowing down oil to day got it all down below. I finished a skirt and a strip of Lace and worked some on my basket.

September 30th .....

A Strong breeze all through the night and to day its blowing almost a gale of wind. Can hardly stand on ones feet. I fixed myself in a good seat and wrote in my Journal most all day. It began to moderate a little after dinner but is a awful sea on. after tea played the accordeon a while. and this evening put in some pieces in my scrap book

October 1st ..... Going to be at home this month and I am so glad I had a faint spell this morning before getting up and have felt miserable all day. I sat up on deck a little while this forenoon for I felt better in the air and worked on my lace. To day they began to clean the paint work and I had to come below. and they have been tarring rigging I cut my black sleeves to my basque worked on my dress the rest of the day. this evening made a Calla-Lily for my mate I am-

making. we have had the winds varying to day first quite a breeze then no wind at all to speak of. To night we have a good breeze. a land bird come aboard to day about as large as a parrot and such shape only his head and that looked like an Owls he was speckled he sat on a pole till he got rested and then away he flew.

October 2nd

a pleasant day but very little wind we are getting along very slow. Cleaning paint work again to day getting ready to paint ship. I packed two boxes and part of another to day. worked all the forenoon not giving it up till dinner time. To night went up sat in the boat a while it was so mild and pleasant. Made two Calla Lily this evening.

October 3rd

We have had a beautiful day feel like summer but very light airs. a short time after tea a nice breeze sprang up and we are going towards home nicely. They are painting ship to day a light Cream color and the trimmings blue she will look very nice when they get her all painted To night when Mr Davis come down from mast head reported a three masted schooner on the weather beam and a square rigger on the Lee bow. I washed my bed curtains to day made a pair of sleeves and put them in my black dress and cleaned over my sink and packed the bottles away in a box.

October 4th

We had a very bad night last night I did not get much sleep for we had a very heavy tempest. It rained right down whole water and two claps of thunder was fearful It was in Mr Davis the third mates watch and he said twice the lightning was blue and made every thing look blue on deck. We have had a cloudy day not much wind and what there is is right ahead. the last two day have only made a hundred and sixty miles. We are now only a hundred and sixty miles from home if we could only have fair wind and plenty of it could get home in four or five days Cleaned under my sink to day and picked over things in a basket.

October 5th

We are having a very rough time of it. There is a very sea on and the vessel rolls and pitches terrably but I made out to clean my water closet and pack some

I also went in where my large trunk is and got some things out to take ashore. I am getting very tired of this kind of weather so rugged hard work to do any thing

October 6th

~~I [illegible] 6th~~

I cleaned my bed room to day, got through before dinner. Made a band-box cover and a bag to take my dress ashore. worked some on my lace and this evening made some petals for my calla Lilys. We are having it very cold. been painting the paint-work on the quarter to day.

October 7th

We have had a cloudy cold cheerless day. quite a rough sea on to night. I am afraid we are going to have bad weather it looks that way. I have been writing in my journal all day. Have had a good fair wind all day. Last night they called Daniel a sailing vessel quite near he had the side lights up but had mast lights put up they see us after a while and sheared off from us. A large bird came aboard of us to day and lit at mast head. I went on deck in the afternoon to see it but could not tell much how it looked. but this evening Sanford brought it down in the forward Cabin and daniel and I went out to see him. he looked some like an Eagle has very large wings and feet & legs. his eyes are also very large he was a very pretty bird looked as though he was black and white in the evening.

October 8th

It began to blow some time in the night and to day we are having a gale of wind and it is bad enough we are laying under close reefed Top-sails got fair wind but cannot run. The salt-water has come down the sky-light twice to day and twice down the stair way giving my plants a good wetting a killing some of them. I have been shut up all day with a light a Evening and it has been so warm made me feel sick. I have sewed some by lamp light. The sea is in a dreadful state every which way but the vessel acts nobly.

October 9th

We had a bad night of it. Come very near Loseing the stern boat. Daniel went up in the night and had every thing taken out of her and had ropes put round her and then the flying jib-boom went and they made out to save it and got it in on deck. blowing and raining all the time. We have had an awful day of it. This forenoon see a bark under close reefed sails not a great ways

from us. The sea went down a little about the middle of the afternoon So daniel had some sail put on and tryed to run her. but it is bad enough. Had a lamp burning all day Sewed on my black Jasque and Lace. and this evening finished of a mat for the parlor table. I shall be so thankful when this spell of weather is over. Thought we should be at home the tenth of this month and now I dont see any prospects of getting in this week.

October 10th

Another rough day a very bad sea on indeed but not so much wind as yesterday. Only run her a few hours last night till eleven oclock. I have been very busy packing all hands as busy as bees some scraping mast and painting a little of all kinds going on. but bad weather enough. In night after tea a man fell over board. knocked over by the Main fry-sail sheet. Oh such a time as then was they throwed an oar to him and he clung to that He was a very good swimer They had hard work to lower the boat the sea was so bad and harder work to her up again They picked him up in a short time after they lowered although he was away Stern of the vessel Had to take in sail so the boat could get to us. It gave me a terrable shock. I noticed there was plenty of volunteers to go in the boat to pick him up. a large Merchant Bark passed us to night just before dark. We have fair winds and little over two hundred miles from home. I have been picturing a face this evening.

October 11th

We have had a nice warm summer day but no wind Calm all day. quite a contrast from the last few days. I cleaned my room on deck and that way did not get through till between three and four oclock and to night I am so tired The men have been scraping mast and tarring rigging. Daniel and Mr Coon mended the the sheen boater where it gave way in the storm. all kinds of work going on. I hope we shall get a breeze to night so we can get in this week. I layed down a while this afternoon then scraped the bird cage and this evening put more pictures on the face.

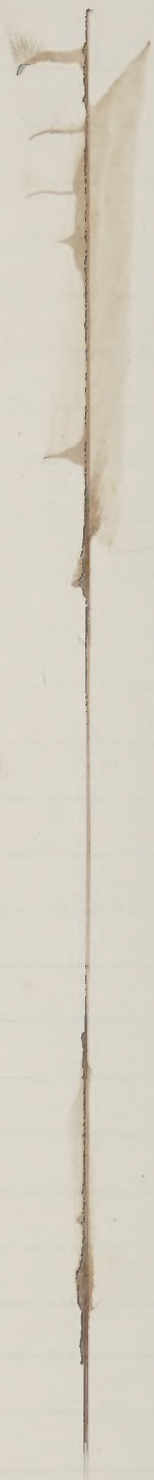
October 12th

another beautiful day but light airs we get along very slow. painting ship again to day for the rough weather look of the paint I picked up some things around and cleaned my room. daniel and I finished scouring the bird Cage this evening & it looks very nice.

October 13th Light airs again this morning. A vessel passed us in the night. I washed Dolly this forenoon and washed a dress. They are finishing painting to day We are a Hundred and thirty five miles from Gay-Head Light with but very little wind

October 14th

We got a breeze last evening and it keeps increasing and to day have a good breeze going along finely It is cloudy and cold and I am feeling any thing but well wish I was in my own dear home I have got so tired being aboard the vessel.



William. S. Coon. To. Schr. Pedro. Varela. Dr.

1879

Cash Account

3mo. 26 E.	To	Cash		$	2.75 c
9mo. 9 E. to 24 E.	"	"		"	25.00 c
10mo. 4 E.	"	"		"	1.82 c
10 mo 4 E.	"	"	On. letters. Received	"	0.50 d
10mo 6 E.	"	"		$	1.82 d
1 mo. 3 E.	"	"	On Box. fro Snail		1.17½ d
2mo. 26 E. 1880	"	"	On letters.		62 d
3mo. 26 "	"	"	" "		50 d
4 mo. 14 E. "	"	"		$	4.25 d

William S. Coon To Pedro Varela Dr.

Slops Account &c.

1879			
9mo. 24th	To. 11 Gds. Prints @ 12c	$	1.32c
10mo. 5th	" 1 lb Tobacco	"	1.00c

Edmer Britt To Sch.r Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879.			
3mo. 26d.	To. Cash.		$ 1.75c
9mo. 9d to 24th.	" "		" 21.46c
10mo. 3rd.	" "	On. Letters Received	.60c
10. mo. 4th.	" "	" " Forwarded	.40c
3mo. 20 1880	" "		" 3.50c
3mo. 26th.	" "		" 5.00
3mo 30th.	" "	On Letters Received	66c

Elmer Bartt To Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. Slops. Account. &c.

3mo. 25th	To	30 Yds. Prints	@ 12c.	$3.60
8mo. 25th	"	1 lb. Tobacco		" 1.00
10mo. 6th	"	1 lb. Tobacco		" 1.00
10mo 9th	"	1 Pr. Wool. drawers.		" 225c
11mo. 22nd	"	18 lbs. Soap.	@ 10	" 180
11mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco		" 1.00
1mo. 11th 1880	"	3½ Yds Unbleach. Cotton		63
" 18th "	"	4 " " "	@ 18	72
" 21st "	"	4 " " "	@ 18	72

214

Leander. Reed Jo. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash. Account.

1879

3mo. 3rd	To.	Cash. on. Letter	$ 0. 25c
do. 25th	"	"	" 1,25c
9mo. 9th To 24th	"	"	" 14. 88c
10 mo. 3rd	"	" on. Letters. Received	.80c
10 mo. 4th	"	" " " Forwarded	.50c
10 mo. 4	"	"	" 1.00c
3mo. 25th 1880	"	"	" 1.00c

Leander. Reed To Schl. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. **Slops. Account &c.**

3mo. 20 & 26	To.	15 Yds.	Prints	@ 12c	$1.80c
6mo. 12	"	12.	Pipes	@ 2c	.24c
7mo. 18	"	3 lbs	Tobacco	@ $1.00	" 3.00c
10mo. 6	"	3 lbs.	Tobacco	@ $1.00	" 3.00c
10mo. 26	"	1 lb	Tobacco.	@ 1.00	" 1.00c
11mo. 26	"	1 lb	Tobacco.		" 1.00c
4 mo. 14 1880	"	2	Yds Unbleach. cloth.	@ 18c	36c
4mo 18 "	"	5	" "	@ 18c	90c
4 mo 21 "	"	1	Pr. Denim pants.		1.50c
4 mo 21 "	"	4	Yds. Drilling cloth	@ 20c	80c
5mo. 10	"	6	lbs Oil Soap.	@ 10	60c
5mo. 26	"	3	" Tobacco	@ 100	" 3.00

James A. Bismore To Schs. Pedro. Varela Dr.

1879

Cash Account

3mo. 20th & 25th	To	Cash		$1.00 c
9mo. 9th & 24th	"	"		12.00 c
10mo 4th	"	"	On. Letters. Forwarded	.40 c
4mo. 18th 1880	"	"		$2.00

217

James A. Bismore To Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops Account &c.

3mo. 20th 27th	To	22 Yds.	Prints	@ 12c	$ 2,64c
6mo. 12th	"	1½. lbs.	Tobacco.	@ 1,00c	" 1.50c
10mo. 6th	"	2 lbs.	Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 2.00c
11mo. 26th	"	2 "	Tobacco	@ 100	" 2.00c
1mo. 15th 1880	"	2 "	No.	@ 1.00	" 2.00
4mo. 11th "	"	4 Yds.	Unbleach cloth	@ 18	72c
4mo. 14th "	"	5 "	"	" @ 18	90c
4mo 21st "	"	4 "	"	" @ 18	72c
6mo 26th "	"	3 lbs	Tobacco	@ 100	" 3,00c

John L. Washburn To Sch: Pedro Varela. Dr.

Cash Account

1879

9mo 18th 26	To. Cash —		$ 2.20c
10 mo. 4th	" " On. Letters Received		.42c
10mo. 4.th	" " " " Forwarded		.20c

John. L. Washburn Jo. Sch. Pedro Varela. Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo. 24	To.	12. Yds. Prints @ 12¢	$1,44¢
2mo. 15	"	6 lbs. oil Soap. @ 10¢	" 60¢
8mo. 10	"	6 lbs. oil Soap @ 10¢	" 60¢
10mo. 9	"	1 Pr. denim pants	" 1.50¢
10mo 9	"	1 Strip Shirt	" 1.25¢
10mo 9	"	2 Skeins Thread.	20¢
11mo. 26	"	½ lb. Tobacco	50¢
2mo. 23 1880	"	2 Skein Thread	20¢
4mo. 11 "	"	3 Yds Unbleach. Cloth. @ 18	54¢
4mo. 20 "	"	3 " " " @ 18	54¢

220

Christian Pease To Schr. Pedro. Varela Dr.

Cash Account.

1879.			
9mo 18 to 23	To. Cash.	$	6.00
10mo 3 do	" " On. Letters. Received	"	.20

Cristian Pease. To Schr. Pedro. Varela Dr.

1879. Slops Account. & Co.

3mo 24th	To.	15½ Yds. Prints @ 12¢	$1.86¢
" 25th	"	1 lb. Tobacco	" 1.00¢
" 26th	"	1 Jack knife	" 75¢
5mo 12th	"	1 lb. Tobacco @ 100¢	" 1.00¢
6mo. 8th	"	1 Cotton shirt	" 1.25¢
7mo. 18th	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00¢	" 1.00¢
8mo. 25th	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 100	" 1.00¢
10mo. 6th	"	2 lbs. do. @ 1.00	" 2.00¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 Pr. denim pants	1.50¢
10mo. 9th	"	2 Skns. Thread.	20¢
10mo. 28th	"	2 Gallons Blackfish oil	" 1.30¢
11mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco.	" 1.00¢
1mo. 16th 1880	"	1 " do.	" 1.00¢
4mo 11th "	"	1 Pr Brogans shoes.	" 2.25¢
4mo 11th "	"	5 Yds Unbleach. cloth. @ 18¢	90¢
4mo. 20th "	"	4 " " " @ 15¢	60¢
4mo 26 "	"	2 lb Tobacco @ 100	2.00

Horace L. Reed To Sch= Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879.

9mo 18	23	To. Cash. $ 3.60¢
10mo	4	" " On. Letters Forwarded 0. 20¢
9mo	23	" " Hospital fees. & Docter. 10 days $7 20

223

Horace L. Reed. Jo. Sch. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops Account &c.

3mo. 24th	To	12. Yds. Prints	@ 12¢	$	1.44¢
5mo 12th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 100	"	1.00¢
6mo. 12th	"	1 lb. do.	@ 100	"	1.00¢
7mo. 18th	"	2 lbs "	@ 100	"	2.00¢
8mo. 25th	"	1 lb "	@ 100	"	100¢
10mo. 6th	"	3 lbs "	@ 100	"	3.00¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 Jack. Knife			75¢
11mo. 26	"	2 lbs. Tobacco	@ 100	"	2.00¢
1mo. 16th 1880	"	1 " do.		"	1.00¢
4mo. 5th "	"	1½ "	@ 100¢	"	1.50¢
4mo 15th "	"	3 Yds Unbleach Cloth. @ 18			54¢
4mo 21st "	"	3 " Drills Cloth. @ 20			60¢
5mo. 26th "	"	2 lbs Tobacco	@ 100	"	2.00¢

224

Samuel Brown Jo. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Cash Account

9mo. 18th 23	To. Cash	$ 2.40 c
3mo. 24th	" a Visit from U.S. Counsel	" 1.00

Samuel. Brown. To. Sch. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo 26th	To	8 Yds. Prints	@ 12¢	$0.96¢
" 27th	"	1½ lb Tobacco.		" 1.50¢
7mo. 18th	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
8mo 25th	"	½ lb "		" 0.50¢
" "	"	1 Straw Hat		25¢
9mo. 1st	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 Jack. Knife		.75¢
10mo 24th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
11mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
11mo 29th	"	2 Skens Thread.		20¢
1mo. 18th 1880		1 lb Tobacco & 2 Skens Thread		" 1.20¢
3mo. 20th "		2 Skens Thread		20¢
4mo 4th "		6 Yds Unbleach. Cloth. @ 18¢		" 1.08¢
6mo. 24th "		1 lb Tobacco		" 1.00¢

226

Jose Augusta Cassapo To Sch. Pedro Varela Dr

1879.

Cash Account

8mo 3rd	To.	Cash on. Letter Forwarded	$. 0.25
9mo. 14th	"	" Advance	" 1.20

Joe. Augusta Cassapo. Jo. Sch. Pedro. Varela. Do

1879

Slops Account. &c.

3mo 25	Jo.	8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢		$0.96¢
4mo. 1	"	1½ lb. Tobacco.		" 1.50
5mo 12	"	1½ lb do.	@ 100	" 1.50
5mo 14	"	1 Vended. Shirt 1.75 & 1 pr. Pumps	100	" 2.75
6mo. 12	"	1 lb. Tobacco.	@ 1.00	1.00
6 mo. 28	"	6 lbs. Hard soap.	@ 10¢	60
7mo. 18	"	1½ lbs. Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.50
8mo. 25	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00
8mo. 25	"	1 Pr Brogans Shoes		" 2.25

228

Phene Lick To Sch.r Pedro. Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879.			
9mo. 18	To Cash		$ 1.20
9mo. 21	" "		" 1.20
10mo 4th	" "	On. letter Forwarded.	" 0.20

Phene Lick Jo. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Shops Account & Cr.

3mo. 11th	Jo.	1 lb. Tobacco	$1.00 ¢
" 25th	"	8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢	" 96¢
4mo. 10th	"	1 1/2 lb Tobacco	" 1.50¢
6mo 12th	"	1 lb No. @ 100	" 1.00¢
7mo 18th	"	1 lb " @ 100	" 1.00¢
8mo. 25th	"	1/2 lb "	50¢
10mo. 7th	"	1 Jack Knife	75¢
11mo 10th	"	1 lb. Tobacco @ 100	" 1.00¢
11mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 100	" 1.00¢
12mo. 16th	"	2 Skeins Thread	" 20
1mo. 16th 1880	"	1 lb Tobacco	" 1.00
4mo 11th 24th	"	6 Yds. Unbleach. Cloth. @ 18¢	" 1.08¢
6mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco	" 1.00¢

230

Marian Da. Costa. Jo. Sch.r Pedro Varela Da.

1879. Cash Account

3mo 3 7a	Jo. Cash.	On. letter Fowarded	$ 0, 25 ct
9mo. 10 5.	" "	Advance	" 1, 20

831

Manin. Del Costa Jo. Sch.r Pedro Varela Dr

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo 24. To	Jo.	8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢	$0.96¢
4mo. 10	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00 ¢
5mo. 12	"	1 lb do. @ 1.00	" 1.00 ¢
6mo 8	"	1 Wonder. Shirt	" 1.75 ¢
6mo. 9	"	8 lbs Hard Soap. @ 10¢	80 ¢
6mo. 12	"	1 1/2 lbs Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.50 ¢
7mo. 18	"	1 lb do. @ 1.00	" 1.00 ¢
8mo. 28	"	1 1/2 lbs " @ 1.00	" 1.50 ¢
8mo. 25	"	1 Pr Brogans Shoes	" 2.25 ¢

23 V

Lewis. E. Randall. To Schr Pedro Varela Dr

1879

Cash Account

9mo.	To	Cash.		$ 1.20
9mo.	"	"		" 1.20
10mo 4.	"	"	On. Letter Forwarded.	" 0,10

Lewis. E. Randall To Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c

3mo 22	To. 8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢		$0.96¢
5mo 12	" ½ lb Tobacco		50¢
6mo 12	" 1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
7mo 18	" ½ lb "		.50¢
8mo 25	" ½ lb "		.50¢
10mo 6	" 1 lb "	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
10mo 9	" 1 Pr. Shoes.		" 1.75¢
10mo 9	" 2 Skns. Thread @ 10¢		20¢
11mo 26	" 1 lb Tobacco	@ 100	" 1.00¢
11mo 28	" 2 Skns Thread @ 10¢		" 20¢
4mo. 16 1880	" 1 lb Tobacco		1.00
4mo. 16 20 "	" 6 Yds Unbleach. cloth @ 18		1.08¢
5mo 26 "	" 1 lb Tobacco		1.00¢

3 4

Henry Thomas To Schr Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account.

1879.

9mo. 18	To Cashe.	$	1.20
9mo. 21	" "	"	1.20
10mo. 4th	" " On. Teller. Forwarded.	"	0.20
3mo 26th	Police Expenses Incurred on account of desertion	"	10.00

Henry Thomas. To Schr. Pedro. Vareda Dr.

1879

Cash Stops Account & Co

3mo 25th	To	8 Yds Prints @ 12¢		$0.96¢
4mo 10th	"	1/2 lb Tobacco		50¢
5mo 12th	"	1 lb do.	@ 100	" 1.00¢
6mo 8th	"	2 Cotton Shirts	@ 1.25	" 2.50¢
6mo. 12th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
7mo. 18th	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
8mo. 28th	"	1/2 lb "		50¢
10mo 6th	"	1 lb "	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 Jack. Knife		75¢
10mo 9th	"	1 Palm. 40¢ & 2 Skns Thread		60¢
11mo. 7th	"	1 Pot.		30¢
11mo 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 100	" 1.00¢
12mo. 10th	"	2 Skns Thread		20¢
1mo. 15th 1880	"	1 lb Tobacco		" 1.00
1mo. 18 "	"	1 Pr Pumps		" 1.75¢

Henry C Garlick. Jo. Sch. Pedro Varela D.

Cash Account

1879.

3mo 3rd	Jo.	"	On 2 letters @ 25¢	$ 0.50¢
9mo. 20th	"	"		" 1.20

Henry. O. Garlick & Jo. Sch^a Pedro. Varela Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo 26^th	Jo.	8 Yds. Prints	@ 12^ct	$	0.96^ct
4mo 10^th	"	1 lb. Tobacco	@ 100	"	1.00^ct
5mo 12^th	"	1 lb	do	@ 1.00	" 1.00^ct
6mo 8^th	"	1 lb	"	@ 1.00	" 1.00^ct
7mo 18^th	"	1 lb	"	@ 1.00	" 1.00^ct
8mo. 25^th	"	1 lb	"	@ 1.00	" 1.00^ct
8mo. 25^th	"	1 Jack Knife			75
8mo. 25^th	"	1 Pr Broggans Shoes			2.25^ct

August Jacente Jo. Sch.r Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879

3mo 2da	Jo	"	On. teller	$ 0.25¢
9mo 18.s	"	"		$ 1.20¢

Augustine Jacente To Sch. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops Account &c.

3mo 26th	To. 8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢		$0.96¢
4mo 1st	" 1½ lb. Tobacco		1.50¢
6mo 12th	" 1 lb do.	@ 1.00	1.00¢
6mo 8th	" 1 lb "	@ 1.00	1.00¢
6mo 12th	" 8 lbs. Hard Soap	@ 10¢	80¢
7mo 18th	" 1½ lbs Tobacco	@ 1.00	1.50¢
8mo 25th	" 1 lb do.	@ 1.00	1.00¢
8mo 25th	" 1 Stripe Shirt		1.25¢
8mo 25	" 1 Jack Knife		75¢
8mo 25th	" 1 Pr Brogans Shoes		2.25¢

Enos. Leona. Fo. Sch. Pedro. Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879.

9mo. 15	To. Cash.	$	1.20
9mo. 20	" "	"	1.20
3mo 25	" a Visit from U.S. Counsell		1.00

Enos. Leona Jo. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. Slops account &c.

3mo 26th	Jo.	8 Yds. Prints @ 12c			$0.96c
4mo 10th	"	½ lb Tobacco			50c
5mo 12th	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00		1.00c
6mo 12th	"	1 lb "	@ 1.00		1.00c
7mo 18th	"	1 lb "	@ 1.00		1.00c
8mo 25th	"	½ lb "			50c
10mo 6th	"	1 lb "	@ 1.00		1.00c
10mo 9th	"	1 Jack. Knife			75c
11mo 7th	"	1 Pr. denim pants			1.50c
1mo 16th	"	1 lb Tobacco			1.00c
4mo 11th 26th	1880	6 Yds. Unbleach. cloth @ 18			1.08c
5mo 26	"	" 1 lb Tobacco			1.00c

242

John Peters To. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879

9mo. 17	To.	Cash.	$ 1.20¢
9mo. 19	"	"	" 1.20¢
9mo. 25	"	" a Visit From U.S. Counsel	1.00

John. Peters. To. Sch[r]. Rdrd. Varela Dr.

1879

Slops Account &c.

2mo 15[th]	To.	6 pipes.	$ 0. 12[c]
3mo 11[th]	"	1 lb. Tobacco.	" 1.00[c]
" 26[th]	"	8 Yds Prints @ 12[c]	" 96[c]
5mo 12[th]	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00[c]
6mo 12[th]	"	1 lb do. @ 1.00	" 1.00[c]
6mo 28[th]	"	1 lb Oil Soap.	10[c]
7mo 18[th]	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00[c]
8mo 25[th]	"	½ lb do.	50[c]
10mo 6[th]	"	1 lb " @ 1.00	" 1.00[c]
10mo 10[th]	"	1 Jack Knife 75[c]. 1 denim Frock	" 2.25[c]
10mo 10[th]	"	1 Pr. Brogans. 2.25[c]. 2 Skains Thread	" 2.46[c]
10mo 10[th]	"	6 pipes	12[c]
11mo 4[th]	"	1 Sheath & Belt.	30[c]
11mo 26[th]	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 100	" 100[c]
12mo 10[th]	"	2 Skeins Thread	20[c]
1mo 16[th] 1880	"	1 lb Tobacco	" 1.00[c]
4mo 11 & 26[th]	"	6 Yds Unbleach. Cloth. @ 18	1.08[c]
5mo 26[th]	"	1 lb Tobacco	1.00[c]

Theodore Gladding Jo. Schr. Pedro. Varela Dr

Cash Account

1879

9mo. 17	To.	Cash.		$. 1.20
9mo. 19	"	"		" 1.20
10mo. 4th	"	"	On. Letters. Forwarded	" 0.20

Theodore Gladding To Schr. Pedro Varela Dr

Stops. Account &c.

1879

3mo 25th	To	8 Yds. Prints	@ 12¢		$0.96¢
5mo. 12th	"	1 lb	Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00
6mo. 12th	"	1 lb	do	@ 1.00	" 1.00
7mo. 18th	"	1 lb	"	@ 1.00	" 1.00
8mo. 25th	"	½ lb	"		50¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 Wool Shirt	@ 2.50	& 2 Skeins Thread	" 3.00
10mo 9th	"	1 lb Tobacco		@ 1.00	" 1.00
11mo. 26th	"	1 lb Tobacco		@ 1.00	" 100
1mo. 16th 1880	"	1 "	do.		" 1.00
4mo. 11th 26th	"	6 Yds	Unbleach. cloth.	@ 18	" 108
5mo 26th	"	1 lb	Tobacco		" 100

Joseph Manchester To. Schr. Pedro Varela D

1879

Cash Account

9mo. 17	To. Cash	$	1.20
9mo. 19	" "	"	1.20

Joseph Manchester To. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo. 26th	To.	8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢		$0.96¢
4mo 1st	"	½ lb Tobacco		" 50¢
5mo. 12th	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00
6mo 8th	"	1 Pr. denim pants		" 1.50¢
6mo 12th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
7mo 18th	"	1 lb do.	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
8mo 25th	"	½ "		50¢
9mo. 14th	"	1 Pr. Shoes		" 1.75¢
10mo 9th	"	1 Tin Pan		30¢
10mo. 9th	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
10mo. 24th	"	2 Skeins Thread	@ 10¢	20¢
11mo. 26	"	1 lb Tobacco	@ 1.00	" 1.00¢
1mo. 15th 1880	"	1 " do		" 1.00¢
2mo 26th	"	" 2 Skeins Thread		20¢
4mo 11th 18	"	" 6 Yds. Unbleach. cloth. @ 18		1.08¢
5mo. 2nd	"	" ½ lb Tobacco		50¢
5mo. 26th	"	" 1 " "		1.00

248

William M. Manchester To Schr. Pedro Varela Dr

1879

Cash Account

3mo 3rd	To.	"	On Letter	$0.25¢
9mo. 20th	"	"		" 1.20¢

William M. Manchester To. Schr. Pedro. Varela Dr.

1879

Slops. Account &c.

3mo. 26	To	8 Yds. Prints @ 12¢	$1.96¢	
4mo. 1.	"	1 Jack Knife	75¢	

John Freeman Jo. Sch.r Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. Cash Account

3mo 28th	Jo.	"	Advance.	$ 5.00
9mo 21st	"	"	"	" 1.20
" 23rd	"	"	"	" 1.20
4mo 20th 1880	"	"	"	" 10.00

251

John Freeman Jo. Sch.ⁿ Pedro Varela Dr.

1879

Slops Account & Co.

3mo 29	Jo.	50 Yds. Prints @ 12¢	$6.00
4mo 1	"	1 Pr. denim pants	" 1.60
" 1	"	1 Thin Shirt	" 1.30
" 1	"	1 Straw Hat	30¢
4mo. 10	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00
5mo. 12	"	½ lb do.	50¢
6mo. 8	"	1 Underd. Shirt 1.75 & 1 Straw Hat	" 2.00
6mo 8	"	1 Denim Frock.	" 1.50
6mo. 8	"	1 Pr. denim pants	" 1.50
6mo. 12	"	½ lb Tobacco	50¢
7mo 18	"	½ lb do.	50¢
8mo 25	"	½ lb "	50¢
9mo 14	"	1 Pr. denim pants 1.50 & 1 Stripe Shirt	" 2.45
10mo. 6 & 9	"	½ lb Tobacco 50c 1 Ban 30c & 2 Skens Thread	" 1.00
11mo 26	"	1 " Tobacco	" 1.00
1mo. 16 1880	"	1 " do. 2 Skens Thread	" 1.20
2mo. 11 & 26	"	6 Yds Unbleach Cloth @ 18	" 1.08
4mo. 20	"	2 pr Denim Pants @ 1.50	" 3.00
4mo 20	"	2 Stripe Shirts @ 125	" 2.50
4mo 20	"	2 Jack Knives & Straw Hat	" 1.75
4mo 20	"	1 Pr Pumps	" 1.75
4mo. 20	"	3 Jack Lamps. @ 20	.60¢

252

George H. Handy To Sch. Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash. Account.

1879			
10mo 4th	To Money Advanced for Shipping	$	100
3mo 24th 1880	" A Visit From U.S. Counsel	"	100

George W. Handy To. Sch. Pedro. Varela D.

1879. Slops. Account.

10.mo 6th	One. Bed. & One. Quilt Old.	$ 1.25
10mo. 9th	To 1 denim frock	" 1.50
10mo. 9th	" 1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00
" " "	" 1 Woolen. Shirt	" 1.75
" " "	" 1 Pr. Wool. drawers	" 2.25
" " "	" 1 " denim Pants	" 1.50
" " "	" 1 Stripe Cotton Shirt	" 1.25
" " "	" 1 Thick Wool. Shirt	" 2.80
" " "	" 1 Pot & Pan. & Spoon.	75
" " "	" 1 Pr. Wooling Pants	" 3.00
" " "	" 1 Pr. Brogans.	" 2.25
" " "	" 1 P Stockings	50
" " "	" 1 Jack Knife	75
" " "	" 2 Skens. Thread	20
11mo. 26	" 6 Pipes	12
11mo. 26th	" 1 lb Tobacco @ 1.00	" 1.00
1mo. 16 1880	" 1 lb Tobacco & 2 Skens Thread	" 1.20
4mo. 11th 20	To 6 Yds Unbleach. Cloth. @ 18	" 1.08
5mo. 26th "	" 1 lb Tobacco	1.00

254

Eugene Bellfield Jo. Schr. Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account.

1879		
10mo 4d	To Money Advance for Shipping	$ 1.00
3mo 26d	" a Visit from U.S. Consul	" 1.00

Eugene Bellfield. To Sch. Pedro Varela. Dr.

1879 Slop Sp. Account.

9 mo. 6	To.	One Bed & 1 Quilt old.	$1.25
" "	"	do. Trunk. "	" 1.50
10 mo. 6	"	" " lb Tobacco @ 100	" 1.00
10 mo 9	"	" " Under. Shirt	" 1.75
" " "	"	" " Pr. denim pants	150
" " "	"	" " Wool. Shirt	" 2.80
" " "	"	" " Wool drawers	" 2.25
" " "	"	" " Pr. Wool pants	" 3.00
" " "	"	" " Pot & Pan & spoon	75
" " "	"	" " denim Frock	" 1.50
" " "	"	" " Pr. Brogans	2.25
" " "	"	" " Pr Stockings & 1 Straw Hat	75
" " "	"	" " Jack knife	75
" " "	"	2 Skens Thread.	20
" " "	"	6 Pipes & 1 Striped Shirt	1.37
11 mo 26	"	1 lb Tobacco @ 100	" 1.00
1 mo. 16 1880	"	1 lb Tobacco & 2 Skens Thread	1.20
4 mo. 4	"	" 2 Skens Thread @ 10	.20
4 mo 11 & 21	"	" 6 Yds. Unbleach Cloth. @ 15	1.80
5 mo. 26	"	" 1 lb Tobacco	1.00

257

Fortunato Lopis Jo. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. Slops Account

Nov. 7th	Jo.	1 Pol. & Pan & Spoon	$ 0.75
" "	"	1 Pr. Wool drawers. 1 Pr. Denim pants.	" 3.75
" "	"	1 Wool Shirt	" 2.25
" "	"	1 Stripe cotton Shirt	" 1.25
" "	"	1 Wool under Shirt	" 1.75
" "	"	1 Denim Frock	" 1.50
" "	"	1 Pr. Wool Pants	" 3.00
" "	"	1 Fine comb & 1 Jack knife.	" 95
" "	"	1 Pr. Brogans.	" 2.25
" "	"	1/3 Paper. Needles	" 8
Same date 20th 1880	"	6 Yds. Unbleach. cloth. @ 18	" 1.08

2547

Fortunato Lopis. To Sch. Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account.

1879.				
9mo. 20	1880	To	Cash paid for Shipping	$1.00
10mo. 28	1879	"	Money Advanced a Brave	" 2.00

Sebene. Consorcia Sabine Gonsds. to Stª Pedro Varela. Dº

1879. Stops. Account

11 mo 7	Jo.	1 Pot & Pan & Spoon	0.75
" "	"	1 Pr. Wool drawers & 1 Pr. Denim pants	" 3.75
" "	"	1 Wool Shirt	" 2.25
" "	"	1 Stripe Cotton Shirt	" 1.25
" "	"	1 Wool under. Shirt	" 1.75
" "	"	1 Denim Frock	" 1.50
" "	"	1 Pr. Wool Pants	" 3.00
" "	"	1 Fine Comb & 1 Jack. Knife.	" 95
" "	"	1 Pr. Brogans. Shoes.	" 2.25
" "	"	1/3 Paper. Needles.	.08
[illegible]	"	6 Yds. Unbleach. Cloth. @ 15	[illegible]

357

Se bene conservo Sabino Gonsols Jo. Sct Pedro Varela Dr.

Cash Account

1879.				
3 mo. 25	1880	Jo	" Jo Shiping	$ 1.000
10 mo. 28	1879	"	" advance Dn Bravo	" 3.000

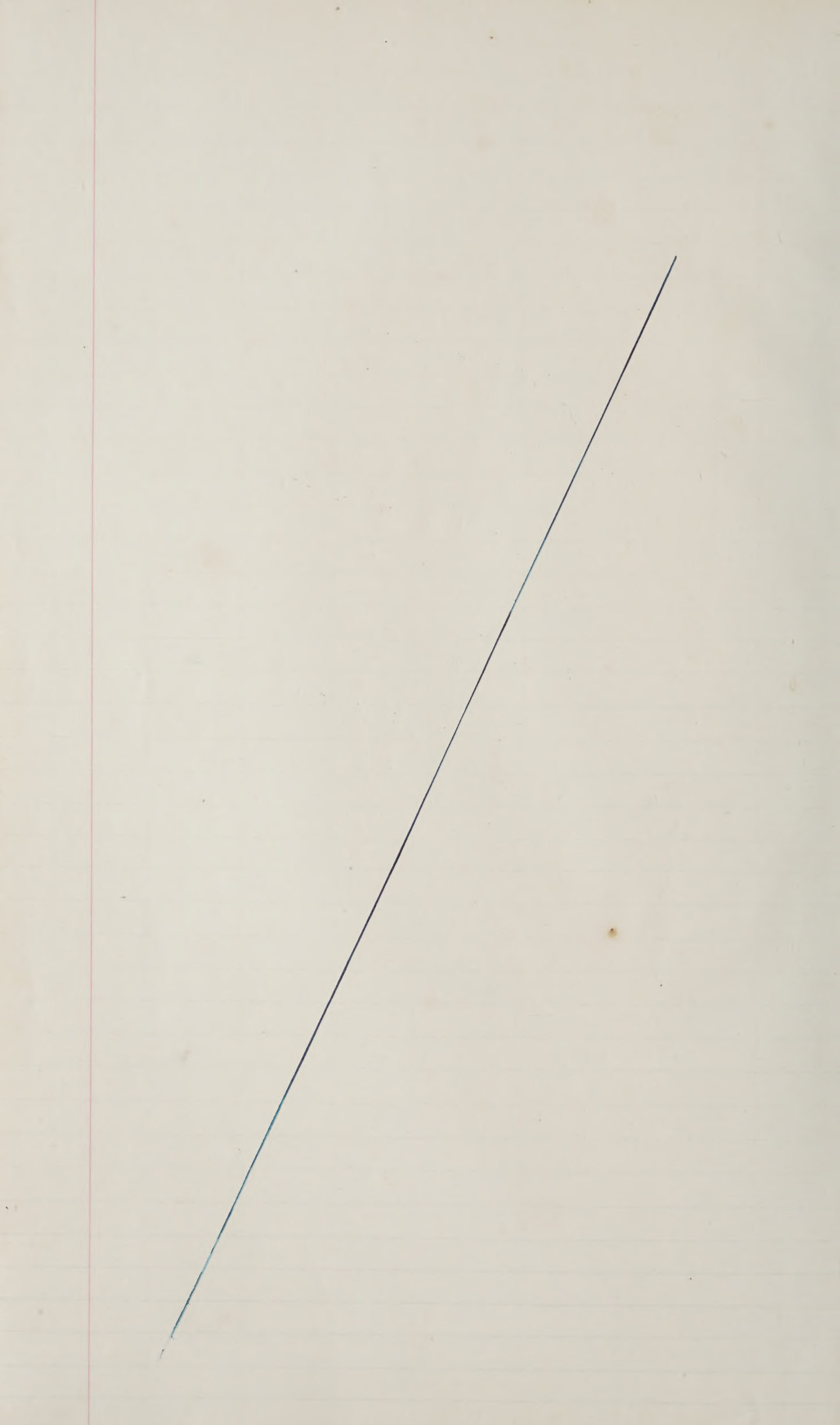
Manuel Roderick to Manuel Roderick & Co. Pedro Varela Dr.

1879. Slops. Account.

11 mo. 7th	To. 1 Pot. & Pan. & Spoon	@	0.75
" "	" 1 Pr. Wool. drawers & 1 Pr. denim pants.		3.75
" "	" 1 Wool. Shirt		2.25
" "	" 1 Stripe Collar Shirt		1.25
" "	" 1 Wool Under Shirt		1.75
" "	" 1 Pr. Wool Pants		3.00
" "	" 1 Denim Frock.		1.50
" "	" 1 Fine Comb & 1 Jack. Knife.		95
" "	" 1 1 Pr. Brogans.		2.25
" "	" 1/3. Paper. Needles		08
1 mo 11 to 2d	" 6 Yds. Unbleach. cloth @ 18		1.08

361

Manuel Roderick Manuel Roderick's Jo Sr. Pedro Davis & Co.

1879. Cash Account.

Nov. 25	1880	To	" For shipping	$ 1.00
Nov. 28	1879	"	" Advance a. Bravo	3.00